

ESTABLISHED 1855.

JOHN MCCULLOUGH,  
SHIP AGENT....  
....COTTON WASTE

IRON, METALS AND PAPER STOCK.  
NEW AND OLD CHAINS, ANCHORS, ETC.

TAR, PITCH, OAKUM.

SHIPS BOUGHT AND SOLD.

Contracts made with Mills for their entire  
yearly production of Cotton Waste.

98 and 100 FRONT STREET, 14 to 30 CENTRE STREET.

*New Bedford, Mass.,  
Ship James Arnold*

1853 - 1856











*C. T. & Co.*  
**CHARLES TABER & CO.,**

IMPORTERS

— AND —

**MANUFACTURERS,**

No. 45 Union Street, and No. 8 North Water Street,  
**NEW BEDFORD.**



Keep constantly on hand a large assortment of every description of

**NAUTICAL INSTRUMENTS,**

Warranted Sextants, Quadrants, Spy Glasses, and Barometers, from the celebrated Manufactory of  
Spencer, Browning & Co., and from other makers. Aneroid Barometers, French  
Telescopes, Masthead Glasses, Binnacle and Boat Compasses,  
Storm Compasses, Log Glasses, &c. &c., with

**CHARTS** of all parts of the world visited by Whalemén, (the best assortment for Whalemén, to be  
found in this country,) and every description of **NAUTICAL STATIONERY.**

C. T. & Co. have connected with their establishment a Bindery and Blank Book Manufactory, and  
are prepared to make any description of book to order, with promptness and despatch, and at the  
lowest prices.



Log Book of Ship  
James Arnold of New Bedford  
No 1853 May 13<sup>th</sup>







Remarks made On Board the Tances eternal  
in the Atlantic Ocean May the  
3 Later Part Fine weather Light Wind  
Got under way Stood the anchors  
And was hit of Swends this 24 four  
Oars Latitude 44-40 North Longitude  
71

4 First Part Fine weather good  
Bess chose watches heading South  
west tack ship heading South South  
East morning watch Handed 3 to galen  
sails Flying Gib All Hands in Ployd  
in fitting Ready for whaling Lat 40 14

5 All hands in Ployd in fitting the South  
Ready for whaling Light Brees and barks  
some Rane got ablight ~~at~~ 4 PM heading  
South East at noon PM Handed the flying  
Gib Lat 39-20 Lon

6 All hands in Ployd in fitting the Boats  
Ready for whaling at two AM saw  
Grampers and saw a sail at four  
AM Stearing North East Started  
One Cask of water in the main hatch  
One hundred and seventy gallons  
At midnite Handed flying Gib at ten PM Doble  
Reft four staps main topsails Handed mainsail  
and Gib mison topsail So ends Lat 38-45  
7

this twenty four commene with strong Brees  
at six o'clock Stook a Reef out for the fore  
and main topsail at twelve mid night  
took in the mainsail Later Part strong Brees  
under too single Reef topsails and fairsail  
in Ployd in fitting spads and other whaling  
Gear in the Lat 37-04 North  
8

part Part strong Brees under too single Reef  
topsails and fairsail in Ployd in fitting  
spaid and boiling Lins and other  
ships Duty At Daylight maid All  
sail in Ployd in fitting try gear and  
saworth Latitude 38-54 Longitude 70 West



9 first Part moderate Breez And fine weather in Ployd in piling being hear  
sopowith soon Down shorten sail. Double Reef topsails spoke the Bark Lady spoke  
At ten O'clock in the first watch took in the fore topsail Later Part strong Brees and  
scurly in Ployd in piling Boats in the Lat  
35 = 38

10 first Part Strong Brees And scurly at two  
O'clock took in the fore topsail in Ployd  
in piling the Boats Later moderate in Ployd  
in piling Boats And squireth no Observation under  
Double Reef topsail And so ends heading over sea  
11 over

first Part Light Brees under Double Reef  
topsails in Ployd in piling the Boats and  
squireth started water in the main hatch  
At mid night wore ship heading south  
East strong Brees took in the fore topsail  
jib And spanker Later Part in Ployd in  
setting up the head stays some Rain  
12

first Part Bree steering East By south  
under Double Reef topsails Later Part moderate  
Brees in Ployd in doing spars steering south west  
Latitud 35 = 12

31 first Part moderate Brees And fine weather  
in Ployd in doing spars started meat in the  
After hold heading west By south Later Part  
moderate Brees And fine weather in Ployd in setting  
up Rigging  
14

first Part moderate Brees and fine weather in Ployd  
in setting up Rigging at nine pm Double Reef topsails  
scurly weather at 10 pm cleared up four and  
mizen topsails with heavy rain thunder  
and lightning. Midell part fresh gales from  
North at mid night hauled fore and mizen topsails  
Later fresh gales and clear at 5 am saw  
a ships Larboard platform with same Black  
and rigging fast to it

Lat 35° 56' N  
Long 69° 07' W



Remarks on board ship James Annate Cruising in the Atlantic

Remarks ~~Thursday~~ <sup>Friday</sup> May 15 The first part of this 24 hours comes in with fresh gales from N. E. by the wind to E by N under double reefed topsails all hands employed at several jakes round the ship for saw 2 sail later part fine weather and Morisset gets from west heading north East at Seven <sup>am</sup> tack ship all hands in ployd in setting up Rigging Lat

~~Monday~~ <sup>Monday</sup> May 16 first part of this 24 hours comes in with Morisset breezes and fine weather heading by the wind north East all hands in ployd in setting up Rigging saw fine back later Morisset breezes and fine weather in ployd in setting up Rigging and putting on Chafing gear at six am saw a sail and broke out water in the main Hatch steering East Lat 36=04 Lon 68=23

Remarks ~~Monday~~ <sup>Tuesday</sup> May 17 first part of this 24 hours comes in with Morisset breezes and fine weather wind from north west heading East and east north east sail in sit a stern saw fine backs and gratifiers and a breach in ployd in setting up Rigging and putting on Chafing gear got a looner observation Later part Morisset breezes and fine weather saw a sail wind from north west heading East by the wind in ployd in setting up Rigging and taring down Lat 36=04 Lon 69=01

Remarks <sup>Wednesday</sup> May 18 the first part of this 24 hours comes in with Morisset breezes and fine weather wind from north west heading East by the wind in ployd in setting up Rigging and taring down a sail in sit of our sea gasket Later part Morisset breezes and fine weather steering East at daylight saw 2 sail at ten saw one more in ployd in taring down on other jobs Lat 36=28

Remarks ~~Thursday~~ <sup>Thursday</sup> May 19 first part of this 24 hours comes in with Morisset breezes and fine



1833 Ship James Smith of New Bedford

steering East & sail in bit in floyd in  
taring down an other jobs about the ship  
Later put saw a sail all hands in floyd in taring  
down Lat 36-51

Remarks Friday May 20 this 24 comes in  
with fresh breeze an fine weather all hands in  
floyd in taring down at 11 pm Handed main  
to galsail and Reef fore an mson topsails  
at midnight double Reef the main topsail and  
took in the jib and foresail blowing strong from  
the south west Later nothing doing but ships duty  
still blowing strong and Rain and squally bearing  
East no observation

Remarks Saturday May the 21 this 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze and squally weather Lying too  
under close Reef main topsail Heading south East  
saw a sail steering East Later blowing heavy from  
south west at 9 am set the foresail at mid night  
took in the foresail blowing an heavy at six am set  
it again and kept our course East more moderate and  
raining no observation

Remarks Sunday May the 22 this 24 hours comes  
in with fresh breeze an rainy weather wind from  
south west steering East with double reef main  
topsail and foresail Later fresh breeze no E an rainy  
under double reef main topsail an foresail heading East  
Lat 38-11

Remarks Monday May 23<sup>th</sup> this 24 hours comes in with fresh  
breeze from north by E heading East at 1 pm put a bark  
Later moderate breeze an fine weather all hands in  
floyd in putting on chafing gear and cleaning the  
mast at noon saw a sail Lat 38-30

Remarks Tuesday May the 24 this 24 hours comes  
in with moderate breeze an fine weather wind ENE  
Heading south E by the wind under single reef all  
hands in floyd in putting on chafing gear an cleaning  
the mast started meat in the after Hole



Crossing the Atlantic in 1851

Later part at daylight. See man. going inside and  
ing fish all hands employed in baking out  
and putting on shaping gear Sat 37-37

Remarks Tuesday May the 25 This 24 hours comes  
in with moderate breeze and hazy weather all hands  
employed in baking out and putting on shaping  
gear at sundown took ship wind E N E heading  
north by the wind Later part moderate weather  
all hands employed at several jobs about the  
ship at Sale Sat 37-12

Remarks Thursday May the 26 This 24 hours  
comes in with moderate weather and light  
wind S W steering East by north all hands  
employed at several jobs about the  
ship at 2 o'clock loaded 4 boats to practice  
started for lower Later moderate breeze and fine  
weather all hands employed in setting up Rigging  
Saw 2 sails

Remarks Friday May the 27 This 24 hours comes  
in with fresh breeze and hazy weather wind  
S S W steering E all hands employed in  
setting up Rigging and several jobs about the  
ship started water in the main hatch Later  
strong breeze and hazy weather under all sails the watch  
employed at several jobs about the ship

Remarks Saturday May the 28 This 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze and hazy weather wind  
from S S W steering E the watch employed at several  
jobs about the ship at sundown all reef to 2 sails  
and mainmast breeding on at 11 pm going 8 knots  
Later blowing strong from S S W the watch employed  
at several jobs about the ship at midnight took  
in the mainmast and jibs mizen topsails at daylight  
shift a sea lost 2 cross 1 still board no observation

Remarks Sunday May the 29 This 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze and hazy weather wind from



1831 to 1832 on board the ship "Herald"

10 under double reef fore and main topsails at 2  
pm shore moderate at sundown got moderate the  
steering E wind from NW the watch in ployed at  
several jobs about the ship Later moderate weather  
the watch in ployed in ships rule Lat 40-54

Remarks Monday May the 30 this 24 hours comes  
in with mild weather and light breeze from NW  
steering ESE saw finbacks Later at midnight  
under on double reef the topsails at daylight saw a  
sail after wards saw several more the watch in ployed  
in breaking out in the main hatch started water  
over board and coals Lat 40-54

Remarks Tuesday May the 31 this 24 hours comes  
in with strong breezes and hazy weather wind  
from NE steering ESE saw several sail the watch  
in ployed in strong off and several other jobs a  
bout the ship Later fresh breezes and hazy weather  
under single reefs the watch in ployed at several jobs  
about the ship saw a sail Lat 40-24

Remarks Wednesday June the 1 this 24 hours comes in  
with strong breezes and hazy weather wind from  
ENE heading SE by the wind the watch in ployed  
at several jobs about the ship Later moderate weather  
at daylight made sail the watch in ployed at  
several jobs about the ship Lat 40-03

Remarks Thursday June the 2 this 24 hours  
comes in with moderate weather wind from ENE  
heading SE by the wind at 4 pm saw a sail  
the watch in ployed at several jobs about the  
ship at sun down took in sail during the  
night Later at daylight made sail the watch in ployed at  
several jobs about the ship Lat 39-33

Remarks Friday June the 3 this 24 hours comes in  
with moderate breezes and hazy weather wind from  
ENE heading ESE by the wind at sundown took in  
sail



of fine weather. Crossing in the afternoon  
some rain. thru the night at daylight made sail  
and started water in the fire hole at 4 am saw  
black fish. took 11 boats 3 f. struck and drawn and  
the 10 f. struck and got it. B B struck and got it  
all hands employed in clearing them a way  
Lat 39=13

Remarks Saturday June the 4 this 24 hours comes  
in with modest breezes and fine weather wind from  
N E heading E S E by the wind the watch in play  
at several jobs about the ship at sun down  
took in fly jib main top to gale sails. Light  
sails and came at daylight made all sail under  
saw a sail all hands in play in breaking out in the  
water hole started 1 barrel of beef and 1 barrel of pork  
brought a cask of sugar and a cask of coffee  
Lat 38=58

Remarks Sunday June the 5 this 24 hours comes  
in with light airs and calms all hands in play  
at several jobs about the ship Light airs and  
calms all night at daylight saw a sail and breeze up  
from SW steering ENE Lat 38=54 Lon 74=14

Remarks Monday June the 6 this 24 hours comes in  
with modest breezes and fine weather wind from  
SW steering ENE with a sail in sight a stern at  
sun down took in fore and main top to gale sails  
and main sail and jibs at 4 am took in main to gale  
sail in play in boiling black fish Lat 40=25

Remarks Tuesday June the 7 this 24 hours comes in  
with fresh breezes and heavy weather wind from S S W  
steering ENE in play in boiling black fish and other  
jobs about the ship saw fish back at sundown left  
it and took in sail took in fore and main  
topsails and double reef main heading S S E  
at daylight set double reef fore topsail and at 7  
am set close reef main heading S S W by the  
wind Lat 40=38

Remarks Wednesday June the 8 this 24 hours



Remarks made on June the 8 this 24 hours comes in with moderate breezes and hazy weather at 12 am took ship at 2 am the wind shifted from south to the north blowing E by E by the morning at 11 am started water in the fore hatch saw a sale later at daylight made all sale and kept away 88 m saw finbacks the watch in play at several jobs about the ship in Lat 40-09

Remarks Thursday June the 9 this 24 hours comes in with moderate breezes and fine weather wind from N steering 88 m the watch in play at several jobs about the ship at 7 pm saw a steamer at 6 pm made the land at sundown took in sale double reef topsails and courses the island of Horns and came in site bearing N W distance 30 miles altered our course to S E by S Later at daylight made all sale saw 2 sale and finbacks the watch in play at several jobs about the ship in Lat 38-14

Remarks Friday June the 10 this 24 hours comes in with moderate breezes and hazy weather wind from N at noon steered S E at 3 pm saw the land at sundown took in sale double reef topsails the land in site distance 8 miles bearing S Island of grapes the watch in play at several jobs about the ship later easing off grapes at noon shook the rig out of the topsails the watch in play at several jobs in Lat 38-05

Remarks Saturday June the 11 this 24 hours comes in with moderate breeze from N N E steering N W thick hazy weather with squalls of rain at 8 am down shortened sail and saw finback. Hoisted a boat of flour the land bearing South E distance 25 miles the watch in play at several jobs midday and later moderate and hazy weather at daylight made all sale saw finbacks the land in site Lat 38-42

Remarks Sunday June the 12 this 24 hours



While leaving in the H. T. Tanco 18 1/2  
comes in with moderate weather and breeze from  
at sundown took ship heading E. 1/2 S. and double reefed  
at 4 pm took the boat to anchor saw 2 sale in sight  
in site distance 45 miles bearing South mile and  
modest hazy weather saw pinbacks in Lat 39=02

Remarks monday june the 13 this 24 hours comes in with  
light falling rain from 10 to 12 at 9 am were ship  
at sun down shortened sail double reef topsails saw a  
sail later made all sail at daylight saw 2 sail all  
hands in sight in the cutting gear and several other  
jobs about the ship started water light ares and  
carnes Lat 39=10

Remarks tuesday june the 14 this 24 hours comes  
in with a calm ~~the~~ all hands in the yard in cutting  
cutting gear and several other jobs about the ship  
the island of pico in site at sundown bearing sou  
th E distance 50 miles a sail in site later came and  
saw a sail Lat 39=15

Remarks wednesday june the 15 this 24 hours comes  
in with a calm the watch employed at several jobs  
at sundown pico in site bearing S distance 50 miles  
later modest breeze and hazy weather wind from S steering  
N in Lat 39=57

Remarks thursday june the 16 this 24 hours comes in  
with modest breezes and fine weather steering N in  
wind from S the watch employed at several jobs  
the island of grasos in site distance 50 bearing S E saw  
a sail later modest weather and hazy with some rain steering  
N by E saw a sail in Lat 41=25 lon 30=49

Remarks friday june the 17 this 24 hours comes  
in with fresh breezes and hazy weather at 5 pm  
the ship's boat to land saw several more sail  
started meat and molasses at sun down took in  
sail heading N in wind from N by E later at daylight  
made all sail heading N by the wind saw a  
sail and pinbacks Lat 42=49

Remarks saturday june the 18 this 24 hours comes  
in with fresh breezes and hazy weather wind



1858 Remarks on board the ship James Smith  
on June 18 we were under the watch in fog  
at sundown a sudden squall came in  
and began to blow and rain. Heading n by  
e by the wind later at daylight made sale being  
all sails used more ship saw 2 sails and  
exchange signals with 1 it was an english brig  
Lat 43 10

Remarks Sunday June the 19 this 24 hours  
comes in with modest breeze and hazy weather  
wind from w n w heading s w by the wind  
at sundown took in sail fore and main  
topsails and so forth the watch in fog at  
sundown later moderate weather at daylight  
made all sail and more ship heading n e by the  
wind in Lat 42 = 39 Lon 31 = 40.

Remarks Monday June the 20 this 24 hours  
comes in with light breeze and calm at 5 pm  
took all the boats at practice at sundown  
shortened sail heading n by the wind  
later light breeze and calm saw a sail in Lat 49 = 3.

Remarks Tuesday June the 21 this 24 hours comes  
in with light breeze and fine weather wind from  
w n w heading n by the wind at sundown  
shortened sail saw firebacks the watch in fog at  
sundown at 4 pm took ship later fresh breeze  
and hazy weather at daylight made sale and more  
ship heading w n w by the wind saw firebacks  
Lat 42 = 52

Remarks Wednesday June the 22 this 24 hours  
comes in with strong breeze and hazy weather and  
some rain wind from s s w heading w n w  
by the wind saw firebacks and 2 sails and exchange  
signals with 1 of them it was an Italian bark  
at sundown shortened sail later moderate breeze and  
hazy weather at daylight made all sail saw a sail  
started water Lat 49 = 10

Remarks Thursday June the 23 this 24 hours  
comes in with fresh breeze and hazy  
weather wind from w s w heading



of nine Barquentines in the Atlantic and  
saw the wind at sundown shorten sail and  
more ship the watch in play at several jobs  
later moderate weather with some rain at <sup>Remarks</sup> sundown  
the 24 this 24 hours comes in with moderate  
black fish and load 4 boats and got 100 and 1  
to B and some rain at sundown shorten sail  
later light winds and rain at daylight had a heavy  
squall at 4 am made sail top sails and more light  
sail saw a sail lat 42-24

Remarks Saturday June the 25 this 24 hours comes  
in with fresh breeze and hazy weather wind from  
sw or heading S by the wind at sundown shorten  
sail the watch in play at several jobs later  
at daylight made sail and saw a sail in play  
in boiling black fish in Lat 41-39

Remarks Sunday June the 26 this 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze and hazy weather wind from  
sw or S by employed in boiling black fish  
at 2 pm blowing in took in sail and lay  
to wind blowing a gale at 5 pm took in the foresail  
later still blowing a gale from sw or S by no  
fish no observations

Remarks Monday June the 27 this 24 hours comes in  
with a gale from sw or S by lying to with thick hazy  
weather at 4 pm comes raining at sundown more ship  
later moderate weather steering S by or at daylight made  
sail in lat 41-18

Remarks Tuesday June the 28 this 24 hours comes in  
with moderate breeze and fine weather wind from  
sw or S by saw 4 or 5 sails the watch in play  
at several jobs at sundown shorten sail shorten  
and flour later fresh breeze and squally at daylight  
made the 28 sails at 1100 and flour in lat 39-59

Remarks Wednesday June the 29 this 24 hours comes  
in with fresh breeze and wind from sw or S by  
saw 2 sails at 4 pm took a boat and went on board  
up one it was the crew of new Bedford S. he  
was by in off and on at flour and the stow



Remarks Wednesday June the 30 this 24 hours comes  
in with light winds from n n e heading E by  
south 8 miles later made sail weather the ship came in  
at sundown the sail was taken in the heading of  
the wind water in lat 30-24

Remarks Thursday June the 30 this 24 hours comes  
in with light winds from n n e heading E by  
south by the wind the ship came in compassing  
the land in site at sundown being west distance  
10 miles later light was used came at daylight saw  
the island of Jico distance 15 miles the ship came  
in site in sight at several jobs lat 30-34

Remarks Friday July the 1 this 24 hours comes  
in with light breezes and fine weather wind  
from s s e heading E by n by the wind  
the came in site and other sail the watch in  
played at several jobs later fresh breeze and  
hazy weather saw a sail at midnight spoke the  
schooner bound to London in lat 40-16

Remarks Saturday July the 2 this 24 hours comes  
in with fresh breezes and hazy weather wind  
from s s w steering n e at sundown left  
to the wind and took in sail heading s e  
the watch in played at several jobs later  
at daylight made sail at 7 am left away n e saw  
a sail lat 41-38

Remarks Sunday July the 3 this 24 hours comes in  
with fresh breezes and hazy weather wind from  
s w steering n e the watch in played at several  
jobs at sundown took in main top loggins  
later strong breeze from w s w steering n e  
at daylight saw a sail steering to the eastward lat 42-58

Remarks Monday July the 4 this 24 hours comes  
in with more modest weather but thick and  
foggy wind from w s w at sundown left  
to the wind heading n e and able reef  
the top sails and hauled up the foresail











while tacking in the Atlantic course by day 18 &  
same day used same wind from WNW heading 840  
by the wind the watch employed at sunset took  
at sundown shorten sail later strong breeze and  
foggy and squally weather under double reef topsails  
and courses with a man from forward fell down and  
but his hand very bad with a scraper lat 40=51

Remarks Saturday July the 16 this 24 hours comes in  
with a strong breeze and hazy weather and some rain  
under double reef topsails and courses at 4 pm the wind  
shifted in to the SE steering 840 at sundown  
shorten sail under double reef main topsail and  
fore sail later blowing strong from the E and in all  
night at 7 am left to the wind heading in NE  
runny and foggy lat 40=27

Remarks Sunday July the 17 this 24 hours comes in  
with a strong breeze and hazy weather under double  
reef topsails wind from E at 4 pm spoke the bark  
superior of New Bedford chain at sundown shorten  
sail under double reef main topsail and fore sail  
the watch employed in shifts duty later under  
weather at daylight made all sail the superior in  
site until the island of Cuba steering to the S and  
west all day lat 40=22 lon 31=54

Remarks Monday July the 18 this 24 hours comes in  
with moderate breeze and fine weather wind from E  
steering to the S and west at sundown shorten sail  
double reef topsails the land in site Florida and  
Cuba bearing S distance 30 miles the superior in site  
later fresh breeze and hazy weather at daylight made all  
sail close in to the land started water and plough and  
sugar

Remarks Tuesday July the 19 this 24 hours comes  
in with moderate breeze and fine weather wind from  
NE at noon tack ship heading NNE by the wind  
employed at sunset took at sun grasped a  
sundown shorten sail the islands of Florida and  
Cuba in sight bearing S 44 W distance 40 miles  
later moderate breeze and fine weather the land  
in sight and a sail under all sail lat 40=43



Remarks made on board the ship James Adair  
Remarks Wednesday July the 20 this 24 hours comes in  
with strong breezes and fine weather wind from N.W. the watch  
employed at several jobs at 10 am in site and the  
islands of Flores and Carvo <sup>in site</sup> distant 50 miles bearing  
S.S.E. later strong breeze and hazy weather saw a sale and  
came back at 12 o'clock were ship lat 41-42

Remarks Thursday July the 21 this 24 hours comes in  
with a strong breeze and hazy weather wind from N.W.  
at 10 am spoke the ~~sun~~ swift or new Bedford clear  
the watch employed at several jobs later strong at daylight  
the islands of Flores and Carvo in site at 8 am one boat  
went on shore lying off and on at Flores in  
company with the swift of new Bedford

Remarks Friday July the 22 this 24 hours comes  
in with strong breezes and fine weather lying off  
and on at Flores in company with the swift  
at 2 pm a boat came off with potatoes and  
other recruits sent 2 barrels of B.P. oil on shore  
at sundown ~~the~~ <sup>some</sup> the hard gale weather  
of new Bedford 21 months the ship with 450 sperm  
standing off shore under hole topsails later  
strong breezes and thick hazy weather the swift in  
site saw several other sails lat 40-33 N

Remarks Saturday July the 23 this 24 hours comes in  
with a strong breeze and thick hazy weather wind  
from N.W. under hole topsails the swift in site  
employed starting water and several other jobs at sundown  
shorten sail <sup>ready</sup> to reef main topsail and foresail  
started meat P. B. later blowing a gale heavy to under a  
double reef main to isolate and foresail and main spreader  
stopmast stuck the swift in site saw a bark running  
afore the wind lat 41-49 N

Remarks Sunday July the 24 this 24 hours comes in  
with a very strong breeze and hazy weather  
at 1 pm more moderate but the fore topmast  
latter part wind from N.W. running E.S.E.  
sundown hauled up the foresail the swift in  
site later moderate weather at daylight visible sail



while cruising in the Atlantic ocean the 14<sup>th</sup> July 1854  
sailed at 7 am spoke the ship several times and  
saw a number of sails at 42-18.

Remarks Monday July the 25 this 24 hours comes in  
with moderate breezes and fine weather wind from N.E.  
steering E by S. hauled a cable at sunset shorted  
sails later fresh breezes from E & E with rain at 2 am  
misty light second mate went forward and found  
and found George Washington asleep on the forecable  
gunwale and it his lookout after waking him  
told him to keep a good lookout misty light went  
aft and soon went forward again found George  
~~and found~~ a sleep under the lee of the gang she  
scolded him for getting a sleep when George told  
him that he did not care to keep a lookout  
we told him that he would make him and we  
entered a complaint to the captain then George  
told him to go to bed we told him not  
to say that a quire when he said go to bed  
again then we told him not to say with the pilot  
of his hand where George got off his jacket  
to sit then we told him to stop till morning  
then he made a complaint to the captain  
at 8 o'clock called all hands up and the captain and  
the captain wanted to know the reason he would  
not stand his lookout but he would give none  
only he was wet then the captain ordered me to  
take him in the rigging and after stating the rules  
of the ship to all hands he gave George & Barker  
with small settling stop and that his watch  
made all sail

Remarks Tuesday July the 26 this 24 hours comes in with  
light airs and carries at sunset shorted sails foggy  
and rainy heading E by S the watch employed at  
several jobs later moderate breezes and fine weather  
at night we made all sail saw a sail saw green light  
employed at several jobs lat 43-22 N

Remarks Wednesday July the 27 this 24 hours comes in  
with moderate breezes and hazy weather wind from N.E.  
steering E & the watch employed at several jobs



Remarks Wednesday July 27 this 24 hours comes in  
with moderate breezes and fine weather wind from ENE  
heading N by the wind the watch in play at several  
jabs at sunset shorten sail double reef topsails and  
hull up coasts the Hibernia in sight later light  
and came at daylight made all sail in play in setting  
at anchor saw black fish load all 4 boats got nothing  
Lat 42=56 N Lon 28=22 W

Remarks Thursday July 28 this 24 hours comes in  
with moderate breezes and fine weather wind from ENE  
heading N by the wind the watch in play at several  
jabs at sunset shorten sail double reef topsails and  
hull up coasts the Hibernia in sight later light  
and came at daylight made all sail in play in setting  
at anchor saw black fish load all 4 boats got nothing

Remarks Friday July 29 this 24 hours comes in  
with light airs from WNW steering NNE in  
play in setting up rigging and started a cage of  
bottles at 5 pm spoke the Swift the Hagen  
and Hines in sight and the Hibernia later fresh  
breezes from WNW steering ENE at daylight saw several  
sails at 11 am spoke an English ship bound to  
Swansea Lat 44=43 N

Remarks Saturday July 30 this 24 hours comes in  
with light airs and came several sails in sight  
at 1 pm exchanged signals with a French ship sailing  
by at sunset shorten sail under main topsails  
and jib later moderate breezes and fine weather steering NE started  
at anchor Lat 45 N

Remarks July 31 Sunday this 24 hours comes in with  
fresh breezes and heavy weather wind from WNW steering  
by the wind saw several sails in play at sunset  
jabs at sunset shorten sail later fresh breezes from  
WNW heading NW by the wind at daylight made all sail  
Lat 44=39 N

Remarks Monday August 1 this 24 hours comes in  
with fresh breezes from WNW heading NW by the wind  
saw several sails at 6 pm exchanged signals with a English  
ship in play in ships duty made light and came  
and came later strong breezes and squally saw several  
sails Lat 44=24 N



in the Atlantic Ocean. The year 1853.

marks. Harbor light. On 1 Aug 14 success comes in reaching  
Sandy beach and so master wind from NE clearing. In at  
1 PM. Harbor light visible at midday. Ice in mouth and jil.  
In at 6 AM. Secret gate. Lake fresh bro. from NE clearing  
at 8 AM.

lat 42 = 29 N

$$\text{Cat } 42 = 23 \text{ m}$$

39 = 21 north



Remarks Monday August the 8 this 24 hours comes in  
with light breezes and carries saw a french frigate beating  
in it came at 5 pm spoke the ship christopher  
matched it near Bedford 1 month out with 10  
barrels of powder at 6 pm spoke a ship being within  
sight on a course the land 5 miles distance and  
beating in the port middle and later light & shifting  
winds at 8 am the starboard boat went on shore  
at 11 am a boat came off for the oil staying off  
and on to port.

Remarks Tuesday August the 9 this 24 hours  
comes in with light shifting winds going  
off and on at port at one pm the boat  
came off and a man missing at 4 pm a boat  
came off with some recruits at 5 sent the  
starboard boat on shore at 5 pm the boat came  
off with the captain it carrying some cargo  
away with all sail set then between ball and  
pico steering n n e the large vessel going  
off and on in company and a reconer from  
hastor middle and later came staying all night in  
between pico and port saw some sail.

Remarks Wednesday August the 10 this 24 hours comes in  
light breezes and carries at 2 pm had a boat come  
from the port being at 4 pm got a vessel every night  
one at 8 pm spoke the ship phoenix of nantucket  
bound in the port at sunset port having 8  
distance 10 miles I commence to escape the ships  
lag from this afternoon until such time  
as the mate can feel able to write it for  
at present he makes no dates nor remarks  
of any thing passing on board. Middle part  
of the night latter much the same with  
a breeze came to port at 5 am went to 6  
at day light 10 steering in for the passage.

Remarks Thursday August the 11 this 24 hours comes in  
light breezes and carries at 2 pm had a boat come  
from the port being at 4 pm got a vessel every night  
one at 8 pm spoke the ship phoenix of nantucket  
bound in the port at sunset port having 8  
distance 10 miles I commence to escape the ships  
lag from this afternoon until such time  
as the mate can feel able to write it for  
at present he makes no dates nor remarks  
of any thing passing on board. Middle part  
of the night latter much the same with  
a breeze came to port at 5 am went to 6  
at day light 10 steering in for the passage.



while riding in at land's edge in the night  
at 4 am I went on shore but found the men  
sleant of light there names is James Wilson  
and Daniel Perrey at noon Agaton being  
made all sail steering to South at noon passed  
ship Phoenix of Nootka to no observ

Remarks Thursday Aug 11<sup>th</sup> Commences  
with fresh breeze from North course & E  
along the Pico Island from saw several  
sail and a small schooner all heading to  
E & S at 7 pm calm the S & end of Pico bearing  
E N E dist 12 miles & from fresh breeze headed  
apparent sails and take again the appails heading  
E & S with heavy waves off the land then a  
win from North heading but at daylight the  
Island of Prasera bearing North dist 20 miles  
& sail in sight and employed putting up a  
pen in the fore hold for cutting gear and  
raaps and cordage Lat 38.10 N  
Long 126.45 W

Remarks Friday Aug 12<sup>th</sup>  
Commences with light wind from NE  
by the wind to E & S at 2 pm sailed the  
to N. E with all sail set & sail in sight  
all heading to E. S & from saw several  
shoals of grasshoppers and porpoises  
Middle and latter part light airs and calm  
and all hands employed beating out and  
coopering bread and all the oil casks  
Lat 38.22 N  
Long 127.00 W

Remarks Saturday Aug 13<sup>th</sup>  
First part light breeze and clear weather  
by the wind to North wind NE at 2 pm  
the Island of Prasera dist 10 miles to the off  
shore at 10.30 sailed in shoal again and  
sail in sight at 11.30 was off shore the  
dist 2 miles Middle and latter part light and  
at 4 pm at 8 and went on shore with the  
boat to get recruits at 11 am the boat  
returned No observ



1858

Ship passed outside of the Harbor  
Monday Aug 14 Begins in  
light airs and variable tending again on  
at 5 pm gale on shore with the  
light air all the recruits measure of the  
Ship at 6 light air and calm clearing a  
long the land at 7 pm a breeze and get clear  
of the land heading WSW with all sail set  
since passed Antigua Bonaire no more  
Middle light air and calm latter fresh breeze  
from N. W. steering down to N. E. of the Island  
the land dist 10 miles & sail in sight

Lat 35° 42' N

Long 27° 30' W

Tuesday Aug 15 Fresh breezes from  
N. W. at noon light by the wind heading N. W.  
at 1 pm set double reefed the topsails & foremast  
Saw 20 miles latter put light wind and fog  
& rain by the wind to W. N. W. the Island of Graciosa  
latter N. W.

No other

Wednesday Aug 16 Commences  
with fresh gales from W. N. W. by the wind  
to N. W. at 4 pm double reefed the topsails & foremast  
and main sail with heavy squalls &  
rain Middle part strong gales latter at 2 am  
hoveled fore and main topsails at 5 am  
set double reefed topsails at 10 set fore and  
main sail heading N. W.

Lat 40° 02'

Long 28° 29'

Wednesday Aug 17 Strong gales from  
N. W. by the wind to N. W. under full reefed  
fore and main sail heading Eastward at 5 pm  
were ship to Santa latter at noon passed 10 miles to  
Westward of Graciosa but saw nothing of  
the Island the weather became thick and  
foggy

Lat 39° 02'

Long 28° 12'



Crossing rain the Western Islands

Thursday Aug 18 Commenced with fresh  
x gales from WNW by the wind to South under single reef  
to sails and courses at 3 pm saw the Island of St George  
bearing South & had in so as to see the water off the  
there tacked to NW at 5.30 tacked to South at 7 tacked  
to NW not been able to weather the NW point of  
the Island at mid night wore ship to South and  
one sail heading to Eastward Middle part at one  
and the wind hauled to N by course & W at daylight  
Pazul bore & NW steering off for the harbor at 10 am  
got in sight on shore from one of the men that  
run a way in the asphalt Wilson Perry was  
giving a large gave five Dollars bounty for him  
the soon from him sent them South off our boat  
from laying off and on ship Sea gull ship ocean  
Bark John Dawson of New Bedford all landing  
oil

Friday Aug 19 Light wind and clear  
laying off and on at Pazul at 6 pm got on  
bore steering out in company with the sea gull  
at 9 came too with main topsail to the wind  
Later at 6 am saw Sperm Whales the sea  
gull in company we waited for the chance  
at 7 lowered all boats struck and got him  
to the pines & made at noon struck and there

Saturday Aug 20 Fresh breeze by the  
wind with all sail and the whole in tow  
at 2 pm took the other whale in tow  
the sea gull in chase with some of our boats  
at 4 pm gave up the chase the whales going  
to windward came back and brought our  
boats with him gave him one of the whales  
and commenced cutting at 8 pm got head  
off and bled in Middle part by the  
head and clearing up the decks Later  
light air calm calm at 10 am boats on the  
Mast at 6 got in and commenced hauling  
several sail in sight the sea gull  
cutting. Pico having the top clear in sight



1853

Monday Aug 21st James & I made  
Sunday Aug 20th. It was a calm  
day with a light breeze from N.W. by the wind  
at 11 pm we saw 2 sail Middle and  
Latter fresh breeze from N.W. by the wind  
at 11 pm we saw several sail in  
sight. Breeze bearing N.E. No Observ

Tuesday Aug 22 Commences with  
light breeze from N.W. by the wind to West  
at 7 pm shortened sail and tacked to S.W.  
breeze from N.W. by the wind Middle light  
breeze at 10 pm got thro' sailing Later  
light and hazy breeze with rain com  
ing. The ship sea gull in sight sailing  
N.E. No Observ

Wednesday Aug 23 Commences in  
fine weather and clear heading to N.E.  
at 6 pm commences raining at 7 shorted  
sail Middle and Latter fresh breeze at 8 am  
under ship to N.W. set all sail 3 sail in  
sight Breeze and Pico Breeze N.E.  
Lat 38 25.

Thursday Aug 24 Pleasant breeze from  
North by the wind to N.W. with all sail set  
saw a number of round Head Grampases.  
Middle and Latter fresh breeze. The wind  
to N.E. wind at 11 pm steered off for the  
passage in Breeze at 7 pm

Friday Aug 25 Fresh breeze from  
North by the wind to S.W. at 10 pm steered  
off for the passage between Breeze and Pico  
at 7 am came to anchor the head yards to the  
mast Latter at 7 am got 2 casks of oil from  
ship sea gull then steered in for the harbor  
at noon got the launch off for the oil



Cruising off the Western Shore

Friday Aug 26 Light breeze from North by East  
off and on at 3 pm got the oil out of the ship at  
7 pm got on board and steered to south by compass  
with the ship & a gull latter fresh breeze course S by E  
with all sail set

Lat 28° 15'

Long 27° 20'

Saturday Aug 27 Commenced with strong  
gales from W by N course S by E latter fresh gales  
with rain at 9 am saw St Michaels bearing S by E  
steered in for the land

Lat 27° 50'

Long 26° 00'

Sunday Aug 28 Strong gales from  
W by N course S by E under double reefed topsails  
the sea gull in company Middle and latter  
light breeze from W by N course S by E with all sail set

Lat 27° 10' North

Monday Aug 29 Light wind from W by N  
with clear weather course S by E with all sail set  
at 4 pm saw 4 sail and the sea gull gaining under  
easing sail Middle and latter part fresh breezes and  
clear course S by E

Lat 26° 05' North

Long 23° 01' West

Tuesday Aug 30 Fresh breezes from N by E course  
S by E with all sail set at sun set hauled light sails  
and main sail and sail in sight heading to W by N  
latter part strong gales from N by E at daylight  
commenced setting up beam rigging and back  
stays

Lat 23° 55' N

Long 21° 27' W

Wednesday Aug 31 Strong gales from N by E  
course S by E under double reefed topsails and  
main sail and sail in sight heading to W by N  
Middle and latter fresh breezes from N by E  
at 8 am saw Bark John Dawson at 9 steering  
off to the south at 11 spoke ship sight of her  
before the sea gull in sight

Lat 22° 02' N



1853

Thursday Sept 1<sup>st</sup> Heavy trades from  
 E. & S. course South with all sail set the sea gull  
 in sight in company. Latter light breeze  
 and clear course South Lat 24° 22'  
 Long 21° 26'

Friday Sept 2<sup>nd</sup> Light and clear weather  
 course south with all sail set all hands  
 employed setting in rigging and painting  
 the boats over head Lat 26° 47'  
 Long 21° 27'

Saturday Sept 3<sup>rd</sup> Commences in  
 light winds from N. & course South 2 ships  
 in sight Middle and Latter fresh trades from  
 East course S. & W. Lat 24° 29'  
 Long 22° 01'

Sunday Sept 4<sup>th</sup> Fresh trades from East  
 course South with all sail set the water crew  
 setting rigging and blacksmiths Latter  
 light wind from East course South 1/4 West  
 saw a Steamer ship steering to S. W.  
 Lat 21° 49' Long 22° 19' W

Monday Sept 5<sup>th</sup> Light wind from  
 E. & S. course South with all sail set at 4 pm  
 bent main Royal at 7 spoke ship sea gull  
 Latter fresh trades from East course S. & W.  
 with all sail set Lat 19° 12'  
 Long 22° 03'

Tuesday Sept 6<sup>th</sup> Heavy trades from East  
 course S. & W. with all sail set the sea gull to  
 S. W. & running under easy sail at 7 pm  
 hoisted light sails and dable reefed the  
 2 foresails at mid night dable reefed the topsails  
 and laid main topsail to the mast heading S. E.  
 at 5 am set all sail course S. & W. at 10° 30' saw  
 the Isle of Sal. bearing South dist 10 miles  
 at noon the Island bore S. E. & dist 8 miles  
 Lat 16° 55'  
 Long 22° 59'



New Bedford to the Pacific Ocean

Wednesday Sept 7<sup>th</sup> Commences with fresh trades from S & course S W 1/2 W with all sail set with thick hazy weather at night hazy light air and hatter up the course at day light by 6 south the island of Pago bearing south Dist 20 miles

Thursday Sept 8<sup>th</sup> light breezes and calm at 4 pm went on shore and got some food at 6 pm got off Middle part calm and strong current setting to the latter calm at 8 am Dist from the land 8 miles lowered 2 boats and went in to trade

Friday Sept 9<sup>th</sup> Commences with fresh trades from N & laying off and on at Pago at 4 pm came on board with a few small pigs and some food at 5 steered off in company with the sea gull Middle laying on different tracks latter at 7 pm went on shore with two boats at the N side of Pago at 10 got all the pigs and food we wanted and ready to come on board joined Peter Walker and W. W. Linn Deserter sent the boats off to the ship at once

Saturday Sept 10<sup>th</sup> Fresh trades at one pm left the shore in capt Pickles boat the not being able to find the deserters ship & two portages in their boxes Charles, Pickles, Peter Brown at 2 pm X steered off for Brava at 5 spoke the ship miles off New Bedford the Brunswick and Ocean all laying off and on Middle part laying with the main topsail to the mast latter at 8 am parted company with the sea gull and steered off S & E Lat 14° 36' N

Sunday Sept 11<sup>th</sup> Light trades from S & N & course S E 1/2 E at 8 pm saw a sail heading to West latter light air and calm saw a ship heading to southward supposed the Magistrate

Lat 14° 36' N



1845

Ship James Smith of New Bedford  
went to sea on Monday Sept 12 sighted several small  
islands showing rain course S by E with all sail set  
Middle and latter light airs and calm employed  
in trying tugging

Tuesday Sept 13 Commenced with  
fresh trades from N E course S by E with all  
sail set in one sail in sight to the north  
at 5 pm took a heavy squall from N by E cleared  
down all sail hauled light sails a 16 cleared up  
set all sail Middle light airs and calm  
Later light breeze from N by E Lat 10-30

Wednesday Sept 14 Light airs and rain  
at 3 pm wind hauled to N by E of the wind I just  
saw a bark heading N by E Middle part light airs  
Later fresh breeze from S by W of the wind to S E  
and saw a ship heading to the north, Lat 9-36

Thursday Sept 15 Commenced with  
fresh wind from S by W of the wind to S by E  
with all sail set Middle light breeze from S by E  
of the wind to S E later clear air light rain  
water in employment rattling in front tugging  
Lat 8-11 North

Friday Sept 16 Light breeze from S by E  
of the wind to S E with all standing sail set  
Middle light breeze later fresh breeze from S by E  
and saw a bark of the wind to S by E at 9 am  
saw a shoal of black fish lowered struck  
two and got them at noon five sail in sight  
Lat 7-10-2

Saturday Sept 17 Commenced with  
light wind from S by W of the wind to S by E at  
4 pm exchanged signals with a Spanish bark  
Later light airs several sail in sight

Lat 6-26 N  
Long 15-35 W



Commenced to the Pacific Ocean

Sunday Sept 18<sup>th</sup> Fresh breeze from S by the wind to SE with all sail set from 10 am saw several sail all heading to SE at 9 pm spoke a Portuguese brig bound to Panabuca Latter fresh breeze by SE & several sail in sight Lat 5<sup>th</sup> 16

Monday Sept 19<sup>th</sup> Commenced with fresh breeze from S by the wind to SE with all sail set several sail in sight 4:30 Tacked to West at midnight tacked to SE Latter fresh wind from S by SE at 7 am spoke a Brazilian brig bound to Rio several other sail in sight Lat 4<sup>th</sup> 09 N

Tuesday Sept 20<sup>th</sup> Fresh breeze from S by the wind to SE Middle fresh breeze from SE Latter at 7 am tacked to W by W wind saw 2 sail in sight Lat 3<sup>th</sup> 22 N

Wednesday Sept 21<sup>st</sup> Light wind from S by E by the wind to SW with all sail set Middle and Latter fresh breeze Lat 2<sup>th</sup> 14 N

Thursday Sept 22<sup>nd</sup> Commenced with light trades from S by the wind to S by W with all sail set pm saw a ship on the weather beam manœuvring manœuvred several tacks for her at sun set manœuvred out then black fishing Latter fresh breeze 10 am spoke ship of 400 tons 44 days on 150 water sp. Lat 00 44 North

Friday Sept 23<sup>rd</sup> Fresh Trades from S by E by the wind to S by W several sail in sight Latter light breeze the watch boys getting steering sail gear ready at noon set fore the main standing sail & then in sight Lat 00 54 South



1800

The morning breeze ship came in light  
so sailing at 11 AM light breeze in it  
moderate breeze from E by S course S by W  
with all sail set Middle and Lateral light air  
from E by the wind to 11 AM Lat 11° 40' N

Sunday Sept 25<sup>th</sup> First part light  
wind from E by the wind to 11 AM the ship  
in sight all heading to S W latter fresh breeze  
at 11 AM exchanged signals with clipper ship  
containing a heavy good steering

Lat 30° 57' N

Long 19° 06' W

Monday Sept 26<sup>th</sup> Commenced with fresh  
trades from E by S by the wind to S S W with  
all sail set Middle part fresh breeze latter  
strong trades all hands employed getting rigging

Lat 17° 36' N

Long 19° 37' W

Tuesday Sept 27<sup>th</sup> Strong trades from  
E by S by the wind to S by W with all sail set from  
all hands employed getting rigging Middle  
part fresh breeze latter strong trades from E  
by the wind S by W Lat 10° 10' N

Long 19° 44' W

Wednesday Sept 28<sup>th</sup> Commenced with  
strong trades from E by S by the wind to south  
all hands employed getting rigging latter  
light breeze from E by S hands sail

Lat 12° 34' South

Long 19° 51' West

Thursday Sept 29<sup>th</sup> Light breeze from  
E by S course South Middle and Lateral light  
wind from E by S to S S W all hands employed  
getting rigging

No breeze

Friday Sept 30<sup>th</sup> Commenced with  
light winds from E by S course south latter  
pleasant weather all hands employed getting  
rigging

Lat 16° 34' N



of these began to the  
 Traders from 6 by 4 course with all hands  
 set all hands employed getting rigging under  
 fresh breeze from ENE Lat 18° 49' S  
 Long 19° 50' W

Sunday Oct 2 Commenced with fresh  
 breeze from SE came south with all sail set  
 fore and sail in sight to Westward  
 Middle part light wind and squally Latter  
 fresh Trades from East Lat 20° 34' S  
 Long 19° 47' W

Monday Oct 3 Fresh Trades from  
 last course South with heavy head sea from  
 south Middle part heavy gales from ESE course 1/2  
 and hauled fore and aft sails and 1/2 1/2  
 Lat 23° 16' South

Tuesday Oct 4 Commenced with fresh  
 breeze and squally from ESE course 1/2 W with  
 light wind hauled Latter at 3 am set all sail  
 with fine weather all hands employed  
 getting rigging Lat 26° 09' S  
 Long 20° 30' W

Wednesday Oct 5 Pleasant breeze from  
 SE by the wind to SEW and sail in sight  
 Middle and Latter clear weather fore and aft  
 painting Boats two sail to SE after  
 Lat 28° 34' South  
 Long 20° 37' West

Thursday Oct 6 Commenced with fine  
 weather wind from ESE course 1/2 and sail  
 set 2 sail in sight one the French Whal ship  
 Vil of Haver from and several firebacks  
 Middle and Latter fresh wind from E course 1/2  
 and passed a Brig steering to South  
 Lat 30° 47' South

Friday Oct 7 Fresh breeze from ESE course  
 1/2 with a sail set at one am commenced making  
 at 6 pm cleared up set fore topmast steering sail  
 Latter part strong gales from South course  
 SE by S Lat 33° 15' S  
 Long 18



Thursday Oct 8<sup>th</sup> came in with  
strong gales from North course S by E 1<sup>st</sup> reefed  
main sail and Mizen Tapsail hauled light sails  
the ship gaining 10 1/2 miles for our Middle part  
bearing 4 miles at 10 pm hauled the main sail  
and Mizen Tapsail at 2 am when killed  
to WSW blowing heavy dable reefed fore and  
main Tapsails latter more moderate saw  
set reefed main sail and jib Lat 35° 53

Friday Oct 9<sup>th</sup> strong gales from  
NW course S by E 1<sup>st</sup> reefed fore and  
main Tapsails 4 pm let reef out  
fore and main Tapsails Middle part strong gales  
at one am dable reefed the Tapsails hauled jib &  
main sail latter at daylight saw the Island  
of Tristan do Cunha bearing S by E 13 leagues  
from 10 am reefed main Tapsails set main top  
galeant sail course E by S

Saturday Oct 10<sup>th</sup> came in with heavy  
gale from S W by W course E by S with heavy sea  
at 2 pm hauled main topgaleant sail another  
ship steering to Eastward latter more moderate  
let reef out of Tapsails set Tapsails & sails  
and fly jib wind S W course E by S Lat 36° 09

Sunday Oct 11<sup>th</sup> fresh breeze from  
S W course E by S with all sail set am steamed  
smaller Middle part fresh gales from WSW  
latter strong, all the weather ship in 2nd  
sight a storm latter fresh breeze from S W  
parted fly jib martenail stay at daylight  
repaired it then got out 4 1/2 miles

Lat 36° 04 S Long 36° 47 South

Monday Oct 12<sup>th</sup> fresh breeze from  
S W course E by S with all sail set Middle part  
latter fresh breeze and clear saw several  
small boats

Lat 36° 47  
Long 36° 30 miles East



Wednesday Oct 14 Commenced with  
fresh breeze from N.W. course E by N with all  
sail set Middle part light airs and calm Latter  
calm at day light commenced coopers bread and  
flour in the main hatch and twelve of this put  
up by a cask so as to take his tow off  
Will be off today with a strong breeze

Thursday Oct 15 Light wind from N.W.  
course E by N the wind under easy sail at 5 pm  
got three saucers in main hatch Middle  
Latter fresh breeze from N.E. E by S to S.E. E - and empty  
filling salt water in main hatch filled 50 bbls

Friday Oct 16 Light wind from N.W.  
course E by N the wind under easy sail at 5 pm  
got three saucers in main hatch Middle  
Latter fresh breeze from N.E. E by S to S.E. E - and empty  
filling salt water in main hatch filled 50 bbls

Saturday Oct 17 Light wind from N.W.  
course E by N the wind under easy sail at 5 pm  
got three saucers in main hatch Middle  
Latter fresh breeze from N.E. E by S to S.E. E - and empty  
filling salt water in main hatch filled 50 bbls

Sunday Oct 18 Light wind from N.W.  
course E by N the wind under easy sail at 5 pm  
got three saucers in main hatch Middle  
Latter fresh breeze from N.E. E by S to S.E. E - and empty  
filling salt water in main hatch filled 50 bbls

Monday Oct 19 Commenced with light  
airs and calm course E by N wind N.W. at 6 pm  
the light breeze from North Middle and Latter fresh  
gales at noon five ships in sight all heading to eastward

Tuesday Oct 20 Strong gales from N.W.  
course East with all sail set Middle part wind  
brought to West Latter strong gales at 10 am in  
beginning the Log the line parted lost all the line  
in the Log first sail in sight at noon passed 2nd  
all bairns Eastward



1892

Wednesday Oct 19 Commenced with fresh  
gale from South course east with light wind  
hauled to S & E to E & S latter at 8 am two lines  
in the wind E & S 2 ships clear to star

Lat 39° 04'

Thursday Oct 20 Fresh gale from  
South 11 am hauled to starboard & sail raised  
11 1/2 a middle part & strong gales stable reefed  
the topsails hauled in and Main sail latter  
fresh gales from North course east under  
single reefed topsails

Lat 39° 35'

Long 22° 20'

Friday Oct 21 Heavy gales from NW  
course east with heavy sea latter part heavy  
gales from NW under single reefed for main  
main topsails

No observ

Saturday Oct 22 Commenced with  
heavy gales from NW course E for South  
Middle part heavy squalls & hauled reefed the topsails  
latter clear in & hauled in all sail, Lat 39° 54'

Long 31° 00'

Sunday Oct 23 Moderate breeze from NW  
course east at 6 pm wind hauled to S & E Middle  
part heavy glass of wind and clear hauled  
light sail in & stable reefed the topsails  
latter fresh gale in a nor east

Lat 40° 07'

Long 34° 44'

Monday Oct 24 Commenced with fresh  
gales from S & E course east with all sail set  
latter fresh breeze and rain

No observ

Tuesday Oct 25 Fresh breeze from "Star"  
course east with all sail set Middle and  
latter light air and variable from NW  
to South at noon calm

Lat 41° 01' 37" South

Long 43° 01' East



Leaving the Indian Ocean

Wednesday Oct 26 Commenced at 10 am  
at 2 pm took the fair from the wind  
SSE with all sail set Middle and Latter fresh breeze  
course East with all sail set

Thursday Oct 27 Light wind from NW  
with rain course East Middle and Latter fresh  
breeze from SW Lat 40° 11' N  
Long 48° 11' 12' E

Friday Oct 28 Strong gales  
and clear weather from South course E with all  
sail Middle part hauled foregale set sails and  
flew till Latter Middle in overcast at 11:15  
Lat 53° 01' E  
Long 56° 18' W

Saturday Oct 29 Commenced with  
light breeze from SW course East with all sail  
at 1 pm saw several finbacks Middle part  
foregale Latter strong breeze from W  
Lat 40° 00' N

Sunday Oct 30 Fresh gales from WSW  
course East with all sail set Middle and  
Latter fresh gales and cloudy with light  
rain No observation

Monday Oct 31 Came in with fresh gales from  
SE course East with all sail set Middle and  
Latter fresh breeze  
Lat 39° 46' N  
Long 63° 31' E

Tuesday Nov 1 Commenced with fresh  
breeze from SW course ESE with all sail set  
Middle part fresh gales Latter at 10 am saw  
a Bark heading to ENE and saw several  
finbacks Lat 39° 35' South  
Long 66° 40' East

Wednesday Nov 2 Strong gales from  
ENE with clear weather Middle and Latter  
part fresh gales from North  
Lat 39° 45' N



1845

Remains on back. This morning. At 4 pm  
the wind shifts to the east. The part of  
the day is very rainy. The wind moderates  
during the day.

Friday Nov 4 Light airs from West  
at 4 pm wind hauled  
to the East. Middle and latter part light rain  
from West.

Saturday Nov 5 Commences with fresh  
breeze from N.W. with all sail set  
Middle and latter fresh breeze from South  
Course is by S with all sail set.

Sunday Nov 6 Fresh breeze from S.W.  
Course is by S with all sail set. The sea is  
fair but in some quantity of birds but  
no sign of the land. Middle and latter fresh gales  
at 4 pm single vessel the timber.

Monday Nov 7 Strong gale from S.W. Course  
East with all sail set. Middle and latter fresh  
breeze from South which has toward some scattered  
fire back in the hills.

Tuesday Nov 8 Commences with  
fresh breeze from S.W. with all sail set. Middle and  
latter fresh breeze from South.

Wednesday Nov 9 Begins with fresh breeze  
from S.W. with all sail set. Middle and latter fresh breeze  
and gale from South in sight of the land.

Thursday Nov 10 Begins with fresh breeze  
from S.W. with all sail set. Middle and latter fresh breeze  
and gale from South in sight of the land.



Came aboard in the Indian Ocean  
Thursday Nov 10 Commenced with fresh  
gale from South course West with fresh squalls  
Latter fresh gale and clear three sail in sight  
and several firebacks Lat 39° 12'

Friday Nov 11 Heavy gale from S  
at noon set all sail course to S at 6 pm  
hauled to NW Latter fresh breeze and clearing and  
Bar to coast too heading to Eastward Lat 39° 14'

Saturday Nov 12 Came in with fresh  
gale from S. 14 course E by S at 4 pm rain  
and squally at 6 pm wind hauled to WSW  
Middle part fresh gale and squally Latter strong  
wind from South at 11 am saw a Whight Whale  
hauled by the wind hauled light sails at noon  
lowered three Boats got underway but he settled down  
went to windward

Sunday Nov 13 No observation  
Begins with fresh breeze  
and clear weather from South course E by S at 11 am  
got on board hauled all the light sails and steered E by S  
from saw several firebacks at 7 pm set top gale  
sails and fore topmast steering sail Latter clear  
and gentle breeze from SW Lat 41° 07'

Monday Nov 14 No observation  
Commenced with  
pleasant breeze from SW course E by S at 11 am  
all sail set saw several firebacks Latter  
light breeze from WNW Latter much the same

Tuesday Nov 15 No observation  
Light wind from West  
course E by S with all sail set a number of fire  
backs in sight Middle and Latter light wind  
and fog

Wednesday Nov 16 No observation  
Came in with pleasant  
breeze from West course E by S with all sail set  
Middle and Latter fresh breeze from SW



Remains on board Ship James Sprat of  
 Thursday Nov 17<sup>th</sup> Commences with  
 light air from S.W. course E.S. with all sail  
 set with same flag Middle part light wind  
 and after 10 AM breeze a 110 am  
 saw a bright whale go tall ready to lunge  
 the boat but found him going very quick  
 to windward Lat 43° 21' S

Friday Nov 18<sup>th</sup> Light air from S.W.  
 course E.S. with all sail set Middle part  
 light air and calm later light breeze from  
 S.W. by the wind to E.S. Lat 43° 17'

Saturday Nov 19<sup>th</sup> Commences with  
 light breeze from S.W. by the wind to S.W.  
 later part light air and calm and  
 saw & down all the topsail sheets and  
 then at noon sent them all up again  
 Lat 43° 08' S

Sunday Nov 20<sup>th</sup> Light air and  
 calm from S.W. by the wind from S.W. by  
 to S.W. with all sail set Middle and later  
 calm and clear No Observe

Monday Nov 21<sup>st</sup> Commences with  
 light air from S.W. steering by the wind  
 to S.W. Middle and later light breeze and calm  
 No Observe

Tuesday Nov 22<sup>nd</sup> Light wind from  
 South course East with all sail set  
 at 7 PM saw large signals with a large  
 American flag ship steering to N.E. E  
 later fresh breeze from South Lat 43° 00'  
 saw a sail a Stern coming in fast  
 and employed the crew to  
 No Observe



Two Barges are the largest in Holland  
Wednesday Nov 23 Commenced with light  
wind from North course eastward and sail  
Middle and latter part fresh breeze and sea under  
course & by none sail in sight Lat 44° 51'

Thursday Nov 24 First part of the day  
very fresh breeze from North course  
latter part foggy rain at 10 am  
wind better to West and clear Lat 44° 34'

Friday Nov 25 Fresh breeze from West  
with clear weather course by North with all sail  
at Middle part strong by least 10 pm hauled fore and main  
Latter at three am course NE Lat 43° 27' South

Saturday Nov 26 Commences with fresh gales from  
NW course NE by E under topsails and fore sail from dawn  
to Noon Middle and latter light wind

Sunday Nov 27 Light breeze from NE course  
NE by E at 2 pm on board fore topmast tacking sail and  
stowed it in the sail room at 4 pm down in  
Wright whale lower all boats stowed and hauled  
hull at 7 pm got it ashore and stowed suit to  
double reefed main topsail mizen mast getting ready  
for cutting latter 4 pm hauled on at 4 pm  
set the topsail for a fair sail course for the  
night at 11 am commenced hauling Lat 41° 00'

Monday Nov 28 Commenced with light  
wind from East to wind to NE at 2 pm  
double reefed the topsails hauled fore at 7 pm  
hauled fore and mizen topsails Middle part  
strong gales latter heavy gales at 8 am commenced  
rearing at 9 caaled aboard the Lyworks it raining  
too hard for hauling



Monday an hour 4<sup>th</sup> James Smith  
 Tuesday Nov 29 Commences with  
 heavy gales from N with rain. At  
 10 am fore sail and main topsail  
 & fore main sail. Middle part heavy rain with  
 rain. Later at am cut the blubber up and put  
 it in the tank Lat 39° 37'

Wednesday Nov 30 Heavy gales from N  
 by the wind to N. E. fore sail and main topsail at  
 2 pm set fore sail. Sun got ready for boiling  
 & commenced boiling. Later light rain in the  
 heavy sea at 8 am got three boiling and sail in  
 sight to Eastward Lat 39° 00' S

Thursday Dec 1<sup>st</sup> Commences with light airs  
 from N. N. W. & S. E. all hands employed clearing  
 up decks. Middle part fresh breeze from S. W. Later  
 at day light commenced backing out starboard  
 side of main sail & stow all Lat 37° 34'

Friday Dec 2<sup>nd</sup> Fresh breeze from N. W. & S. E.  
 10 am fore sail and main topsail set at 6 pm  
 at three stowing stowed 78 bbls of oil. Latter part  
 light airs from N. by the wind to E. S. E. all hands  
 employed was king ship in side at noon  
 got down the main boat to get Lat 37° 15'

Saturday Dec 3<sup>rd</sup> Commences with light  
 breeze from North by the wind to E. S. E. Latter  
 part breeze at 7 am set all sail heading to  
 E. S. E. and burnt main Royal caper & masts  
 setting up shacks Lat 36° 44'

Sunday Dec 4<sup>th</sup> Fresh breeze from N.  
 by the wind to E. 10 pm put out the main  
 boat and took in the air and at am set double  
 & put the topsail & main sail & main sail  
 & later at 10 am set all sail by the wind to  
 E. S. E.

Lat 37° 00'



at New Bedford Crossing on the Middle of the  
 Monday Dec 5th Commences with fresh breeze  
 from N by E by the wind to E by S with all sail set at  
 sunset double reefed the topsails. Latter part fresh breeze  
 of the wind to East some number of fin backs

Lat 37° 23' S

Long 164° 10' W

Tuesday Dec 6th Light airs from N by E the  
 wind to East with all sail set at sun set. Latter part  
 the topsails. Latter at daylight with light  
 airs and calm

Lat 37° 46' S

Wednesday Dec 7th Comes in with calm &  
 light winds from North with a strong current  
 setting to SE at one mile by sea. Middle light wind  
 from N by E with light wind ship to N by E. Latter  
 at daylight were N by E and sail in light heading  
 to Eastward some weather the ship up on side

Lat 37° 44' S

Long 164° 14' W

Thursday Dec 8th Light airs from N by E  
 course S by E with all sail set. Latter part  
 Latter fresh breeze from South course E by S saw several  
 fin backs

Lat 38° 14' S

Long 164° 23' W

Friday Dec 9th Commences with fresh wind  
 from N by E South course E by S with all sail set  
 commenced with the coast of Long Island  
 Latter part fresh breeze at 11 am saw black fish  
 lowered all boats struck two and got them

Saturday Dec 10th Light winds from N by E  
 wind to E by S some breeze at sunset. Latter  
 Latter fresh breeze from N by E. Latter part  
 Whales close at the ship growing quick to mind  
 made a tack came lower for some off the side  
 at the moment of day at the wind



L B



B B



B



S B



Remarks are back Ship James Sprague at  
 Sunday Dec 11 Fresh breeze at one pm  
 came on board & took to Sea at three and the  
 Whales again coming to leeward at 4 pm lowered  
 stuns & hauled killed them at dark got them  
 along side Moulds put getting ready for cutting  
 latter at 4 am commenced raining and blowing  
 the sea state rather rough to sail the whales  
 were still blowing having got to a point seaward  
 the boat was at the mast in an hour and the  
 latter to a point in an hour and the  
 ship was hauled on on rather got it in by  
 10 am

Monday Dec 12 Came in with heavy  
 gales on Sunday evening from north and with  
 Whales at 5 pm got him in the gale in creasing  
 the ship laying under fore topmast stay sail and  
 main-sail set two of the whales laying with  
 the chases a coast ship's bow 6 pm while waris  
 sail the chase parted from the one was put  
 in in it from 4 o'clock to lower set it go  
 there was a haul 18 barrels of blubber and it  
 latter part still blowing heavy at 7 am hauled  
 on to the other whale and got it in

Tuesday Dec 13 Heavy gales from South  
 at noon set main top sail and fore sail heads  
 WSW employed clearing up decks at 3 pm came  
 under bailing with heavy sea Moulds in  
 latter strong gale at 3 pm & 4 o'clock reefed fore top sail  
 Lat 38° 57'

Wednesday Dec 14 Commences with heavy  
 gales from S by the wind to SE at one pm  
 more ship to S by W wind S by E latter part  
 moderate gale so double reefed fore sail and top  
 Lat 38° 56'

Thursday Dec 15 Fresh gales and clear by the  
 wind to West at 3 pm were still to 2 pm got  
 thro' bailing latter fresh gales and clear  
 Lat 39° 08'



Here I stay... off the...  
Friday Dec 16... in with the...  
from SW course to SE at 8 pm double reefed topsails  
latter main topsail to the mast Latter at 8 am  
heavy gales from SE hauled fore and...  
8 am set double reefed fore topsail Lat 39° 48'

Lang 168° 30'

Saturday Dec 17... strange gales from  
off the wind to SE & under double reefed fore  
and main topsails Middle and Latter heavy gales  
at noon... off &... commenced...  
Lat 40° 09'

Lang 169° 30'

Sunday Dec 18... wind from SE  
steering to SE & under double reefed topsails at  
sunrise fore sail Latter at 8 am hauled out Latter  
side main hauled to stow and hauled fore and  
main topsails heavy gales from SE

No observation

Monday Dec 19... commenced with heavy  
gales from SE at 3 pm commenced raining  
and blowing heavy at 8 pm go to three...  
5 pm hauled fore sail with close reefed main top  
7 pm wind hauled to SW were ship to SE  
Middle part... Latter at 8 am...  
off to SE set double reefed fore sail

Lat 39° 40'

Lang 170° 00'

Tuesday Dec 20... heavy gales from SE  
under double reefed fore sail Middle and Latter  
light rain and snow  
fine backs and a school of black fish Lat 37° 52'

Lang 170° 30'

Wednesday Dec 21... light airs from SE  
calm... with all sail set... clearing  
up the twin decks and stowing off  
Latter part light airs and calm... clearing  
and... from north and...  
Lat 37° 00'

Lang 171° 00'



1858

Remarks on board Ship James Sprad of  
Thursday Dec 22<sup>nd</sup> Breeze from the  
cabin weather becalming with all sail set  
cocker and car forward at work making new  
sails for the fore and main masts. From noon  
latter part fresh breeze from S & E by the wind  
to S & E 1/2 W Lat 36° 30'

Friday Dec 23 Fresh gales from the  
cabin the wind at night came round  
middle and latter fresh breeze daylight main  
sail heading N & E 1/2 W Lat 35° 10'

Saturday Dec 24<sup>th</sup> Came in with fresh  
breeze from S & E by the wind at 8 am  
the sails and were ship to S & E 1/2 E  
later a gale from S & E by the wind to East  
some rain in day Lat 34° 38'

Sunday Dec 25<sup>th</sup> Fresh gales from S & E  
the wind to East at night dable raised the  
topsails Middle and latter part strong gales  
with rain and fog Lat 34° 05'

Monday Dec 26<sup>th</sup> Heavy gales from  
North by the wind to S & E under main topsail and  
fore sail Middle part heavy gales to wind force sail  
latter at 3 am the gale moderated and light wind  
from W & S W cause S & E by N with all sail set  
at noon calm Lat 34° 46'

Tuesday Dec 27<sup>th</sup> Begins with light airs  
from S W with heavy sea from S & E by the wind  
at 10 am some light breeze from Maria Sanchez  
bearing N by E dist 5 leagues from storage was  
latter at 6 am latched ship to S W with fresh  
breeze from S W at 10 am bore up between the  
two things and a heavy rain came on at 11  
Lat 34° 16'



new Belfon Crossing the Niagara

Wednesday Dec 28<sup>th</sup> 1881 very warm & fine  
course at 8 pm shortened sail owing to the  
wind to S & E. Latter same set all sail heading  
E & N and sail in sight to NW Lat 35° 12'

*Th*

Aug 17<sup>th</sup> 20

This side Oct 29 comes in with fresh  
wind from S.W. steering course to the  
Lake. Arrive there before 10 AM to find  
at present calm water but at once as we  
go to the anchorage so that we are nearly

1911

Friday Dec 30 Fresh breeze from S.W. course  
made at 10<sup>00</sup> at sunset hauled forenoon  
Milkew Tacksails. Latter fresh breeze at 5 am set all  
sail by the main top. At 6 30 m. saw 4 sperm  
Whales at 8<sup>00</sup> hauled all boats struck and then  
rem a long time but no man got him down  
the rest of the day out of sight to 10<sup>00</sup>

to a lagoon

60 S B<sup>1</sup> Saturday Dec 31 Light wind from East  
at one o'clock the whole of the  
cutting & bring at all in hand  
middle of the afternoon sailing  
clearing decks latter & am commenced  
sailing and sail in sight Lat 32.11

Aug 1751

Sunday January 1<sup>st</sup> 1854

6721

La 73210

No observe



Lang 1741.45



of whom beyond bringing her to the harbor.  
Monday Jan 11 Commenced with light  
air from N.E. by the wind to S.W. at night  
set all sail. Middle air. Latter light air  
from N.E. course S.E. by E. and turned out and in  
harbor side of Mizen rigging. Lat 32° 01'

Tuesday Jan 12 Commenced with light  
air from N.E. course S.E. by E. with all sail set  
at four o'clock light sails. Middle air. Latter  
fresh breeze from N.E. by E. and employed  
Mizen rigging. Lat 32° 40'

Wednesday Jan 13 Breeze from S.W.  
at night S.W. by S. at 3 o'clock hauled to S.W. by  
the cabin same run at night hauled fore  
and Mizen Tapsails. Latter part fresh gale from  
South with clear weather at daylight set good  
Mizen Tapsails double reefed and shifted off to S.W.  
Lat 32° 54'

Thursday Jan 14 Strong gale from S.W.  
at one from S.W. by the wind to S.W. at night  
hauled fore and Mizen Tapsails. Latter pleasant weather  
by the wind to N.E. Employed fitting rigging and  
repairing the old Kaate. Lat 32° 34'

Friday Jan 15 Breeze from S.W. by the  
wind to N.E. at night hauled light sails  
and Mizen Tapsails to the mast. Middle air. Latter light  
air at daylight set all sail to N.E. Lat 33° 54'

Saturday Jan 16 Commenced with Pleasant  
breeze from S.W. by the wind to S.W. by E. at night  
set all sail. Middle air. Latter light air from N.E.  
Painting out side. Lat 31° 58'

Sunday Jan 17 Light air and calm. Lying  
with the courses hauled up and hands painting ship  
at four o'clock. Latter part finished painting the hull works.  
Lat 31° 40'



Monday Jan 16<sup>th</sup> Came with light air  
 and starting to S.W. with all sail set  
 Middle and latter light breeze and employed  
 pulling out masts, halyards, and tacks  
 and shades and shaking some of the  
 large water casks

Tuesday Jan 17<sup>th</sup> Light air from  
 the course W. by E. with all sail set from  
 9 at three beginning and latter part employed  
 taking up shades  
 No observ  
 Lat 31° 52'  
 Long 178° 15'

Wednesday Jan 18<sup>th</sup> Commenced with  
 fresh breeze from N.E. course W. by E. with all  
 sail set latter part light breeze and variable and  
 employed taking up shades, and sail in sight  
 to Westward  
 Lat 32° 03' N

Thursday January 19<sup>th</sup> Light breeze from  
 the wind to South with all sail set at night  
 under light sails at night I gave Mr. Hoxey  
 the day boat to escape from this date latter  
 part light breeze and fine weather  
 Steering to the South Lat 32° 16'

Friday January 20<sup>th</sup> Light breeze from  
 S.E. by the wind Employed at several jobs  
 at sunset hauled light sails and  
 speak the Sincere of Storing ton 16  
 near the out with 11 hundred 20-  
 latter part moderate at 9 am saw the land  
 and got the anchors off

Saturday January 21<sup>st</sup> moderate breeze  
 from E.S.E. Steering S with all sail set  
 at 9 pm came to anchor in the bay  
 of islands in 6 fathoms of water  
 later Employed in getting up a shore  
 and breaking out

Sunday January 22<sup>nd</sup> This 24 hours  
 comes in with squally weather



have helped bringing bastards, irregular  
Employed in breaking out and saforth

Monday January 23 in port Employed  
in getting off water and storing down  
water a Seaman going Washington was  
put in to the calabass for getting drunk  
and disturbing the peace on shore

the  
Tuesday January 24 in port one watch  
on liberty the other Employed  
at several jobs a boat the ship

Wednesday January 25 in port  
Employed in getting water one watch  
on liberty

the  
Thursday January 26 in port  
one watch on liberty the other  
Employed in storing down water  
and saforth

Friday January 27 in port  
at 6 pm trip the anchor and haul  
in shore farther all hands Employed  
in getting water and storing down  
and several other jobs a boat the  
ship

the  
Saturday January 28 in port all  
hands on board Employed at several jobs  
a boat the ship

the  
Sunday January 29 in port Employed  
in taking in recruits and wood for  
of Robins deserted while on shore on  
liberty - the

Monday January 30 in port at day light  
soon shot and had all sail set 6 pm  
the pilot came on board took the  
anchor and stood out the bay the  
sloop in company and the sloop  
of Mathias Employed in stowing the  
anchors and sails at sunset hoisted  
light sails and were facing S 33 E  
distance 10 miles and light was now



1854

Remarks on Board Ship James Arnold

Remarks Tuesday January 30 <sup>the</sup> middle light was steering nE by E later by the wind with all sail set wind from the north the land in sight at 34-58

Remarks Thursday Feb 1 <sup>the</sup> this 24 hours comes in with light airs from the n heading E nE by the wind with all sail set at sunset took in light sails the land in sight bearing 80 by 20 distance 35 miles Employed at several jobs later moved at 4 am. Saw 3 sail the land in sight

Thursday Feb 2 <sup>the</sup> this 24 hours comes in with light airs and fine weather Employed at several jobs wind from n nE at sunset the land in sight bearing 80 distance 30 miles took in light sails later moved at daylight the land in sight and sea gull

Friday Feb 3 <sup>the</sup> this 24 hours comes in with moderate breezes from nE under all sail Employed at several jobs a boat the ship the land in sight at sunset bearing 8 distance 40 miles took in light sails later fresh breezes from E nE heading n by the wind the sea gull in sight

Saturday Feb 4 <sup>the</sup> this 24 hours comes in with fresh breezes from E nE steering to the westward with all sail set at 2 pm saw the land at sunset shortened sail at 2 pm hauled to the wind up hie bearing 20 distance 20 mile sea gull in company



of new Bedford bearing East of New Zealand

later strong breeze and squally at 9 am  
came to anchor in ~~the~~ <sup>mucrouse</sup> bay in 13  
fathoms of water. The cargo in company  
the boat went on shore for discharges  
but got none sound.

Remarks Sunday Feb the 5 this 24  
hours comes in with strong N E winds  
and squally weather at anchor  
middle and later being heavy rain  
the N and rainy at anchor in  
mucrouse bay New Zealand

Monday Feb 6 this 24 hours comes  
in with a gale from N and rainy  
weather at anchor in mucrouse at 3  
pm let go the second anchor. Being  
heavy at sunset more moderate  
middle and later came and foggy

Tuesday Feb 7 this 24 hours comes  
in with light breeze from N thick  
fog at anchor middle and later  
foggy and rainy

Wednesday Feb 8 this 24 hours comes  
in with thick fog and rain still  
at anchor middle rainy later heavy at  
8 am got under way and heeled out  
the bay. The cargo in company

Thursday Feb 9 this 24 hours comes  
in with light breeze and comes  
heeled out the bay at 11 pm  
came to anchor bearing S E distance 10  
miles heading S E but the wind  
out the bay with all sail set  
middle and later light breeze and  
breezy weather heading N N E  
by the wind



1874  
Remarks on Board Ship James  
Friday Feb the 10 this 24 hours  
comes in with light airs and  
breezy weather with from n or by  
n heading n by E with all  
sails set Employed at several jobs  
middle and later light airs from  
n or n heading n by the wind with all  
sails set lat  $39=57$  S long  $176=16$  E

the  
Saturday Feb 11 this 24 hours  
comes in with light breezes  
from n or n heading n by the  
wind with all sails set Employed  
at several jobs middle and later  
light airs steering northwardly  
lat  $30=58$  S long  $177=7$  E

Sunday Feb the 12 this 24  
hours comes in with light  
airs from the southward  
steering to the n with  
all sails set at sunset took  
in light sails middle and  
later calm lat  $30=53$  S

the  
Monday Feb 13 this 24 hours  
comes in with light airs  
from S S W steering n with  
all sails set middle and later  
light airs Employed at several  
jobs lat  $32=16$  S long  $177=12$  E

the  
Tuesday Feb 14 this 24 hours comes  
in with light airs and calm  
Employed at several jobs at sunset  
took in light sails the sea  
got in sight and a  
later light airs from S S W steering  
n at 9 am saw a sail  
lat  $31=29$  S



<sup>newly launched</sup>  
Arrival of new Bedford bearing East at  
Wednesday Feb the 15 this 24 hours  
comes in with light breeze from  
S.W. steering N. with all sail set  
Employed at oiling chains at sunset  
shorten sail the anchor in company  
middle and later under way at  
daylight under all sail Lat 31-20 S Long 177-29

Thursday Feb 16 this 24 hours comes  
in with moderate breeze and fine  
weather wind from S.E. steering N.  
with all sail set Employed at  
sawal jobs at sunset shorten  
sail the anchor in company  
middle and later fresh breeze from  
S.E. under all sail Lat 32-35 S Long 178-58

Friday Feb 17 this 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze from E.S.E.  
steering N.E. by N. the wind  
at sunset shorten sail the  
anchor in site Employed at  
sawal jobs middle and later  
strong breeze at daylight were  
still heading S by E under  
hale topsails Lat 32-41 S Long 179-48

Saturday Feb 18 this 24 hours  
comes in with strong breeze  
from E by S heading to the  
South under hale topsails  
at sunset double reef Employed  
at sawal jobs middle and later  
strong breeze under hale topsails  
Lat 30-49 S Long 179-22 E

Sunday Feb the 19 this 24 hours  
comes in with strong breeze  
from E under hale topsails  
heading to the S at sunset shorten  
sail the anchor in site middle  
and later strong breeze and squally  
Lat 32-21 S



17854

Monday Feb the 10. This 24 hours comes in with strong breezes and squalls at 1 Am bore ship heading N by the wind the wind from the E at sunset took in fore and mizzen topsails and jib being strong middle and later being a gale from the E at 10 AM close reef the main topsail and were ship heading S S E it being heavy lying with close reef main topsail and topmast staccet and main Spencer.

Tuesday Feb the 11. This 24 hours comes in with a gale from the E lying to under close reef main topsail and topmast staccet and main Spencer at sunset being heavy and rainy middle and later still being a gale from the north lying to lat 32-27 S.

Wednesday Feb the 12. This 24 hours comes in with a gale from the N at 4 PM the wind fell to the N by blowing heavy at sunset middle and later more modest at daylight got foresail and double reef main topsail at 11 AM got mizzen topsail mainsail and jib to

lat 32-20 S. Long 175-21

Thursday Feb the 13. This 24 hours comes in with modest breezes and fine weather wind from the N heading to the E under double reefs and light at sunset jibs middle and later light airs and calms



Off Cape Bedford bearing East by  
Saw 2 sail Lat 31-53 S

Friday Feb the 14 this 24 hours  
comes in with a warm breeze  
in sailing over the tables. At  
Sunset I hoisted sail in  
and under sunset breeze and  
fine weather at 2 PM spoke the  
abaka of Nanuetuckat passed  
X saw the signal in site at 10  
PM saw French rock lat 31-31 S  
Long 181-10

Saturday Feb the 15 this 24 hours  
comes in with light breeze  
from the N steering in the  
N at 4 PM spoke the signal  
at sunset French rock bearing  
S 89 - distance 12 miles middle and  
later moderate at daylight saw 2 sail  
at 9 AM saw French rock and got  
island at 11 AM saw black ship  
and the boats and chapt them  
but no success so under this 24 hours

Sunday Feb 16 this 24 hours

comes in with moderate breeze  
from S running a fore the  
wind with all sail set 2 sail  
in site got island and the rock  
at sunset took the signal the abaka  
its and kept to the wind to  
the S E & employed at sunset sailed  
jibs middle and later steering  
N N W with all sail set saw  
a brig Lat 31-37 S

Monday Feb the 17 steering N N W  
with all sail set at 2 PM saw  
X got island at 4 PM kept to the  
wind at sunset spoke sail and  
spoke the signal of Nanuetuckat



1854  
Anchored On Board Ship James Arnold  
goat island during 20 or 25 miles  
middle of morning later  
moderate weather steering 20 or 25  
with all sail set & sail in  
site at 9 am saw Sunday  
island Employed at several  
jobs Lat 22-56 S

Thursday Feb 28 this 24 hours  
comes in with light breezes  
and fine weather at 2 pm  
saw a ship and a bark a  
head maneuvering at 4 saw  
Sperm whales at 4-30 board  
3 boats the BB went a  
long side of one the boat  
sterior mist him jabe  
maneuver at 5 the SB  
board struck one and  
killed him at sunset  
took the whale a long  
side and shortened sail  
and commenced getting ready  
for cutting the other whales  
in case at sunset middle  
lying with a whale a long side  
later at daylight commenced cutting  
at 8 am finished 20 noble reefs  
& sail in site Lat 22-35 S

Feb the 28

Wednesday ~~March~~ this 24 hours  
comes in with strong breezes  
from ESE Employed in  
clearing away the head at 1  
pm commenced boiling at sunset  
shortened sail & sail in site middle  
lying later boiling saw 3 sail  
at 9 am spoke ship hope of  
a new Bedford 28 months out  
one 1000 Sperm goat island in site  
So Ends



of New Bedford coming East. Sunday  
Thursday March 1<sup>st</sup> 1853 24  
hours comes in with strong  
breezes from E & SE by the wind  
under double reefs. Employed in  
hoisting at 1 pm. hauled in  
at sunset Sunday Island in  
sight a point of the sea. New  
goat island in sight to windward  
at sunset shortened sails & sailed  
in sight middle and later strong  
breezes at daylight Sunday Island  
in sight distance 10 miles more ships  
heaving all shore saw a saw a  
sail. Employed in heaving out

the  
Friday March 3<sup>rd</sup> 24 hours  
comes in with strong breezes at 1  
pm. set all sail at 2 o'clock in  
sight sails at sunset shortened sail  
goat island in sight to windward  
Employed in heaving out to  
wind from the East four miles  
at midnight spoke the cargo  
later moderate breezes steering N 41  
with all sail set cargo in  
company saw a other sail lat. 53

the  
Saturday March 4<sup>th</sup> 24 hours  
comes in with moderate breezes  
from the E & SE steering N 41  
with all sail set cargo in company  
at sunset shortened sail and  
went to the wind saw the mountains  
of New Bedford a small middle  
light fires later light was at 10 am  
spoke the mountains of New  
Bedford so bare span sold her  
a set of oars and a half ton of  
Potatoes the cargo in sight  
steering N with the wind from  
E & SE with all sail set lat. 51.8



171854  
Remarks in Board ship James Arnold  
Sunday march the 5 this 24 hours  
comes in with light breez from  
E n E steering N with all sail  
set at sunset shorten sail the  
ceagut and Miratunua in  
sight middle and later came 3  
sail in site lat 23-24 S

Monday march the 6 this 24  
hours comes in with light breez  
from the S steering to the N  
with all sail set at sunset  
took in light sails haul up  
the courses 3 sail in site  
middle light breez later moderate  
breez employed in stowing down  
oil lat 22-23 S long 179-21 W

Tuesday march 7 this 24 hours  
comes in with moderate breez  
from N n E heading E by the  
wind with all sail set  
employed in stowing away empty  
casks and washing ship at sunset  
shorten sail goat island in  
sight distance 20 miles heading  
E middle and later moderate breez  
and fine weather saw 2 sail lat 20-28 S

Wednesday march 8 this 24 hours  
comes in with moderate breez  
from N n E heading E by the  
wind with all sail set employed  
at work jobs at sunset shorten  
sail middle moderate later at  
dawn took in light sails  
breeding on board hole  
the sails and coxes  
lat 20-28 S



of our Redoubt during the 12 hours and

Thursday march the 9 this 24 hours comes  
in with light breezes from the N  
under pole topsails at 10 AM sail  
main & galesails Employed at several  
jobs at sunset shorten sail and  
back ship heading W N W middle and  
later fresh breezes heading to the W N W  
with all sail set at 3-45 S long 179-55 W

Friday march the 10 this 24 hours  
comes in with moderate breezes from the  
N heading to the W N W with all  
sail set Employed at several jobs at  
sunset shorten sail go to island  
in site and crests rocks idle and  
later fresh breezes from the E at daylight  
made all sail at noon put out island  
thick rainy weather under pole topsails

Saturday march 11 this 24 hours comes  
in with strong breezes from the E  
with thick rainy weather steering  
W N S with pole topsails set and  
cargos hauled up at sunset light  
W N W wind and shorten sail  
heading to the N middle and later  
moderate weather at daylight made all  
sail steering to the westward Employed at  
several jobs no observation

Sunday march 12 this 24 hours comes in  
with light breezes and fine weather  
steering to the W N W with all sail  
set at 7-45 AM saw seven whales  
at a board all 4 boats and chest  
the dark night and birds came on  
board and were in light sails and  
steer W N W middle and later moderate  
at midnight set to galesails steering  
to the southward and westward  
lat 29-45 S



1854  
Remarks on board ship James arrived  
Monday March 13. This on the 13<sup>th</sup>  
comes in with moderate breezes and  
fine weather Stearing S with all  
sail set wind from E S E at 5  
pm saw sperm whales to windward  
at 4 took ship the whales 1 point  
on the weather bow going quick  
to the N E at dark took in light  
sails the whales a head 3 miles off  
miles moderate breezes later fresh  
breezes heading S by the wind  
with all sail set lat 30-04 S

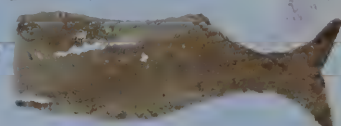
Tuesday March 14 this 24 hours comes  
in with fresh breezes from the E N E  
heading South saw a sail to windward  
at 5 pm saw something that look  
like sperm whales board 3 boats  
but saw nothing more of it  
came on board were ship heading  
to the N E Employed at several  
jobs midle moderate later strong  
breezes at daylight 2 sail in sight to  
windward lat 19-53 S long 179-33 W

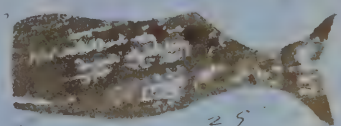
Wednesday March 15 <sup>the</sup> this 24 hours  
comes in with strong breezes from  
the E heading to the N N E with  
main to galsail out at 4 pm took  
in main to galsail at sunset  
doubt reef and took in mainsail  
and wore ship heading S S E midle  
strong breezes later fresh breezes and  
fine weather 2 sail in sight

Thursday March 16 <sup>the</sup> this 24 hours  
comes in with fresh breezes from  
E heading S S E by the wind  
with all sail set 2 sail in sight  
at 4 pm saw sperm whales at 4  
board all the boats the B B  
Stuck and killed the whale with others



of new Red bird crossing of new stand  
head of the shore at sunset took  
the whale a long side the other 2  
ships in chase of the whales middle  
lying with the whale a long side

Embarked in getting ready for sailing  
later sailing at 8 am saw 8 sperm whales  
to windward made all sail the whales  
went out of sight to windward rather  
sail in saw 12 sperm S BB 

Friday March 17 this 24 hours comes in  
with moderate breezes Employed in clearing  
a way the head and corners hailing  
at 4 pm struck the ship Elizabeth  
of new Bedford 28 months out  
14 hundred B sperm oil later hailing  
heading to the N E with moderate breezes  
with all sail set lat. 30-44 S BB 

Saturday March 18 this 24 hours comes  
in with moderate breezes from the  
E heading to the N E with all  
sail set Employed in sailing  
at sunset finished hailing and  
shorten sail middle moderate later  
at daylight made all sail at 6  
am saw 8 sperm whales at 8 hours  
1 boats the S B struck and got stove  
and got the whale board the lashed  
board and took the whale to the  
ship the other 2 boats left the chase  
lat 31-06 S

Sunday March 19 this 24 hours comes in  
with fresh and fine weather the 2 boats  
still in chase of the whale at 2 pm  
the B B struck and killed the whale  
and corners, toing at 4 took the whale  
the ship and corners sailing at dark  
had no head in and one piece took  
in sail middle Employed in clearing a  
way the head janes went Boat Steerer  
of duty sick and mother five persons have

1854

Remarks on Board ship James A. Smith  
later Employed in sailing at 4 pm  
and March a very fine head and  
corners sailing no observation

Monday March 20 this 24 hours  
comes in with strong breeze and  
burey weather Employed in sailing  
at 4 pm saw 3 sperm whales heard  
3 shots the J B struck the whale  
took the line the W B struck  
the whale and held him at 5  
took the whale to the ship  
and took in sail blowing strong  
close reef main topsail and  
the mast stay and main tricale  
sat middle and later blowing a gale  
from E S E Employed in sailing  
at 10 am could do so and took in  
main topsail blowing heavy and  
raining lying with the whale a  
long side so ends this 24 hours

Tuesday March 21 this 24 hours  
comes in with a gale from E S E  
sailing with main tricale and  
the mast stay sat at 6 pm sat  
close reef main topsail Employed  
in sailing up cable and separt  
lying with the whale a long  
side. Raining heavy at sunset  
middle still blowing a gale later  
blowing heavy all hours Employed  
in getting out the plank case  
and getting on a hose on the whale

Wednesday March 22 this 24 hours  
comes in with a gale from S S W blowing  
heavy lying to with main tricale  
sat the whale still a long side  
and blower in the tank and 3  
bag cable of oil on deck middle and  
later still blowing a gale



of our Redoubt crossing East of Mungahine  
the day March the 23. This in hours comes  
in with a gale from N. by E. heavy  
no rain. So. but rain at 11. A. M.  
S. W. wind with the rain a very  
side at sunset blowing heavy and raining  
middle and later still blowing a gale at noon  
but the rain a very side and at 11. A. M.  
a drift being good for nothing

Friday March the 24. This in hours comes  
in with a gale from N. by E. bying  
to with main tricale boat at 3 p.m. more  
modest but the fore topmast & stacle  
at 4 sat close reef main topsail and  
were ship heading N. W. raining  
middle and later at midnight blew  
on again took in the main topsail  
bying with main tricale and topmast  
stacle blowing very heavy from the  
East lat 29.26 S

Saturday March the 25. This in hours  
comes in with a gale from S. E. bying  
to with main tricale and topmast  
stacle sat blowing very heavy and a  
heavy sea curling middle and later  
still blowing a gale bying with main  
tricale and topmast stacle sat

Sunday March the 26. This in hours comes  
in with a gale from the S. E. bying  
to with main tricale and topmast  
stacle sat blowing and raining at sunset  
more modest middle and later quite  
modest at daylight. Sat close reef  
main topsail at 10 sat in and 8 hanks  
and 8 hanks each end of the main  
tricale & masted in sailing

Remarks on Board Ship James Beville  
Monday March 27 this 24 hours  
comes in with moderate breezes and thick  
hazy weather Employed in hailing at  
sunset finish wind from the n n e  
heading E by S later moderate later  
moderate breezes and hazy weather Employed  
in mending the starboard boat and  
several other jobs lat 30-28 S. long 179-38

Tuesday March 28 this 24 hours comes  
in with moderate breezes and hazy  
weather steering to the S E under  
double reefed wind from n n e Employed  
at several jobs at sunset light E  
the wind heading n n e and  
later moderate breezes and fine  
weather at daylight made all sail  
heading to the S n e Employed  
at several jobs lat 31-04 S long 179-56

Wednesday March 29 this 24 hours  
comes in with light breezes and  
fine weather Employed in starting  
water and several other jobs at  
sunset shorten sail heading to  
the S n e middle and later moderate  
breezes in hazy weather steering E  
with all sail set lat 31-01 S 179-25 1/2

Thursday March 30 this 24 hours  
comes in with light breezes from n n e  
steering n e with all sail set at 9  
am saw French rock Employed in  
cooking oil at sunset shorten and  
sail at 10 the wind later light  
breezes at daylight saw Spanish whaler at 4  
saw all the boats the S B I took some  
field the rope at 4 got away and  
French rock in sight 10 30 B

S B





at noon Redford bearing E. 8. 1/2 N. very land

Sunday March the 31 this 24 hours comes in  
with light breeze and fine weather  
we took the whole a long side and  
anchors backing out to 8 to 10 miles  
Employed in stowing down oil later Employed  
in eating at noon finish noting

Saturday Apr the 1 this 24 hours comes  
in with light breeze and fine weather  
Employed in clearing away the head  
at 10 AM ~~the~~ ~~land~~ and anchors heaving  
Saw a sail mile boiling at mid night  
at a small island in sight bearing 90  
distance 2 miles at 1-30 the ship struck  
something a very hard but did not see  
any thing the island a boat 4 miles  
distance bearing 11 1/2 N later boiling

Sunday Apr the 2 this 24 hours comes  
in with moderate breeze from E S E  
heading to the N Employed in boiling  
at sunset shorten sail later boiling  
at 30-54 S bearing 17 1/2 N  
Monday Apr 3 this 24 hours comes  
in with light breeze from S S E heading  
to the S 1/2 N with all sail but Employed  
in boiling at sunset finish boiling and  
haul a hake the main yard middle  
light breeze later light breeze Employed  
at sunset jobs at 30-71 S bearing 17 1/2 N

Tuesday Apr the 4 this 24 hours comes  
in with light breeze from S E  
under all sail Employed at  
several jobs at sunset take ship  
and shorten sail heading E by N  
later strong breeze and fine weather  
Employed in consuming oil at 20-28 S

1854  
Remarks on Board Ship James Arnold at  
Wednesday ap. the 5 this 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze from S heading E S E  
with all sail set at 9 pm saw some  
rocks and goat island at sunset shortened  
sail the island and rock in sight  
bearing n n E the rock 15 miles distance  
the island 40 miles distance middle strong  
breezes at 11 took in main topsail &  
later strong breezes a slight goat  
island and water rocks in sight  
under double reef topsails and  
forecastle lat 30-29 S

Thursday ap. the 6 this 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze from S E  
heading to the E n E under double  
reefs at 11 pm wore ship and took  
in fore and main topsails  
middle and later strong breezes at  
dawn wore ship heading to the E  
with single reefs employed in steering  
course well lat 30-27 S

Friday ap. the 7 this 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze from S E  
under single reefs employed in  
steering course well at sunset shortened  
sail middle and later strong breezes  
from S S E steering n n w with  
single reef main topsail and double  
reef fore employed in heaving out  
and washing ship lat 29-40 S long 177-48 E

Saturday ap. the 8 this 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze and squally  
under single reef main topsail and  
double reef fore at 5 pm saw Sunday  
island wind from S S E steering  
n n w at sunset shortened sail and  
left to the wind heading S w  
the land off sea heard firing  
n n w distance 25 m employed in washing



Mon. Boatmen working East a strong wind  
light middle strong breeze since strong breeze  
at sunset the boatmen went to  
Sunday island a fishing trying to land  
on at Sunday island

Sunday at 9 this 24 hours comes in  
with strong breeze from S S E trying  
at 11 and on at Sunday island come  
about a fishing at 6 pm came on  
board and steared to the N E under  
double reef topsails the land bearing  
S distant 8 miles at dark later strong  
breeze steering N E under hole topsails  
and courses lat 28=29 S long 176=45 W

Monday at 10 this 24 hours comes in  
with strong breeze from S S E steering  
N E by 12 under hole topsails and  
courses at sunset double reef and haul  
up course and took in jib middle  
steering N E by 12 miles at daylight send in  
Employed in washing ship and repairing the  
jib fresh breeze and fine weather lat 26=40 S  
long 175=47 W

Tuesday at 11 this 24 hours comes in with  
fresh breeze from S S E steering N by 12  
with main to galsail set Employed  
at several jobs at sunset shorten sail  
middle and later moderate breeze at daylight make  
all sail steering N lat 24=26 S long 175=41 W

Wednesday at 12 this 24 hours comes in with  
moderate breeze and fine weather steering N  
with all sail set wind from E by N  
at 4 pm haul a sail Employed at several  
jobs at 5 light to the wind heading N E  
at sunset shorten sail middle and  
later strong breeze and squally heading N E  
under single reef and courses lat 27=41 S  
long 175=40 W

Remarks on Board ship James Arnold of  
Thursday Apr the 13. This 24 hours comes  
in with strong bree from E. S. E. heading  
n. e. & under single reefs at 4 pm steady  
n. n. w. by n. middle and later fresh breeze 2x  
and fine weather at daylight saw Bylstarts  
island made all sail at 10 am. Tied it to  
close to the island and the natives came  
on to the ship with yams and potatoes  
the cook studied with them for their  
vegetables so good. This 24 hours lat 22-22 long 176-28

Friday Apr the 14 This 24 hours comes in  
with strong trails and fine weather  
lying off and on at Bylstarts island  
getting vegetables at 4 pm capt away  
n. n. w. and set all sail at sunset  
the land in sight bearing E. S. E. distance  
4 1/2 miles middle and later strong breeze  
used square lay steering n. n. w. with  
all sail set lat 19-19.8 long 177-35

Saturday Apr the 15 This 24 hours comes  
in with strong bree from E. n. E.  
steering n. n. w. with all sail set  
square lay at sunset hauled to  
galansails and fly jib in with  
strong bree later strong bree  
employed in setting up shrouk lat 16-38  
long 178-23

Sunday Apr the 16 This 24 hours comes in  
with strong bree from E. heading  
n. n. E. by the wind with fly jib  
and made to galansail set employed  
in setting up shrouk middle strong  
bree and square lay heading n. n. E. at 5  
am had a very heavy squel hauled  
to galansails and fly jib later strong  
bree fly jib and made to galansail  
set employed in setting up carke  
for water lat 15-13.8 long 178-11.20



new Bedford bearing East of new-yland  
monday ap 17 this 24 hours comes  
in with strong breez and hazy weather  
heading N by E by the wind with  
light and main & galesail set  
Employed in setting up cast  
middle strong breez and squally at mid  
night single rock the the sails later  
strong breez at 4 am started and made  
all sail saw a sail Lat 44-14 S long 177-40

Tuesday ap 18 this 24 hours comes in with  
strong breez clearing weather with all sail  
sail at 4 pm saw shore island at 4  
lat to close in to the island a shift  
to land lying and on some water  
came on at sunset single rock the  
the sails were haul up the into land  
bearing N distance 5 mile heading off  
shore middle and later lying off and on  
at <sup>Horn</sup> island at 8 am took a shore  
at 10 took the east along side and took it  
in board to end this 24 hours

wednesday ap 19 this 24 hours comes in  
with strong breez and fine weather  
all hands employed in strong down  
water and getting recruits at 4 pm the  
captain came off from shore with  
some hogs and yams middle lying  
off the island later strong breez lying  
off and on at horn island all hands  
Employed in getting off recruits and so  
forth

Thursday ap 20 this 24 hours comes  
in with strong breez lying off  
and on at shore island Employed  
in getting recruits and middle lying  
off the island later lying off and  
on at horn island Employed in  
getting off recruits and so forth

Remarks on Board Ship James Arnold of  
Lindsay on the 21 this 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze and fine weather  
lying off and on at Horn Island  
until about six getting off recruits at  
night. Hoisting off shore under  
cable rocks. Later modest lying off  
and on at Horn Island and about  
on shore on liberty the other employed  
in sorting over yards and so forth.

Saturday the 22 this 24 hours comes  
in with moderate weather lying  
off and on at Horn Island one  
watch on shore on liberty the other  
employed in sorting over yards  
later modest lying off and on  
at Horn Island one watch on liberty  
at sunset the watch came off  
James in Argentine Discovered got all  
one boat load of coconuts the  
watch on board employed in sorting  
over potatoes

Sunday the 23 this 24 hours comes  
in with moderate weather  
lying off and on at Horn  
Island middle going off the  
island with the main yard  
a back later light airs at dawn the  
capt went on shore after the deserters  
but did not find him at 10 came on  
board and steered on by E with all  
sail set employed in getting the  
boats ready for whaling

Monday the 24 this 24 hours comes in  
with light airs from E or E S steering  
on by East with all sail set  
employed in stowing away goods and  
some other jobs at dark the land  
in sight bearing S. S E distance 28 miles



near Bedford Bound to Japan 1854  
middle light and starboard later light  
and hatching employed in sorting  
yards and topsail lat 12-58 S

Thursday the 18<sup>th</sup> this 24 hours comes in with  
light hatching winds all sail set employed  
in stowing away yards middle light and  
and starboard later light and fine  
weather steaming on by the wind  
employed in cleaning iron work on gunwales

Friday the 19<sup>th</sup> this 24 hours comes in with  
light hatching winds employed in cleaning  
iron work and stowing it at 10 am the  
main topsail set hauled while raising  
ship and the yard came down to the  
cub and back the trees middle light  
and and carries later light and fine  
weather all hands employed in  
returning the main topsail yard and  
topsail lat 11-34 S Long 178-05 W

Saturday the 20<sup>th</sup> this 24 hours comes in  
with moderate trade from E S E steaming  
on at all hands employed in returning  
main topsail yard and topsail  
at 4 pm hauled and sent the yard  
up and sail and sent it at sunset  
under all sail with fresh breeze  
middle and later strong trade steaming  
on by E with all sail set employed  
at several jobs lat 12-1 S

Sunday the 21<sup>st</sup> this 24 hours comes  
in with strong trade and fine  
weather steaming on by E with all  
sail set employed at several jobs  
middle and later moderate and hands  
employed in stowing away rigging at 11  
am saw a sail with exchanging signals  
it was an English ship and steering  
to the South the wind lat 12-04 S

1894

Remarks on Board Ship James Hendon of  
Saturday at the 23 this 24 hours comes  
in with moderate breeze and fine  
weather Steaming on with all sail  
Set all hands Employed in setting  
up rigging middle mast stays and  
Sparley at midnight hauled the  
galley rails and fly jib later moderate  
breeze and squally lat 5-41 S

Sunday at the 24 this 24 hours comes in  
with light baffling winds all sail  
Set heading to the new Employed  
at secret jobs make rig at wires and  
comes later moderate breeze and fine  
weather Steaming on by on with all sail  
Set lat 4-12 S Long 170-52

Monday May 1<sup>st</sup> this 24 hours comes  
in with moderate breeze from E.N.E.  
Steaming on by on with all sail Set  
same Sparley middle light wires  
later light wires Steaming on Sparley  
at 8 am after the squall fine weather  
Employed in painting spare boards  
and ship's rails at 8 am saw a breck  
at 8 saw black fish lat 2-26 S Long 178-11

Tuesday May 2<sup>nd</sup> this 24 hours comes in  
with light breeze from N.E. heading  
on now by the wind all sail Set  
best fore to galley sail Employed in  
hauling rails and baling water middle  
and later light wires from N.E. heading  
now with all sail Set Employed at  
secret jobs a bout the ship lat 1-43 S  
Long 178-36

Wednesday May 3<sup>rd</sup> this 24 hours  
comes in with light breeze from N.E.  
heading on by on with all sail  
Set Employed in painting middle  
and later light wires now lightening  
Employed in cleaning Stays comes and now with  
lat 15-11 S Long 179-49



now Required Round to Talcott  
 Thursday May 4 This 24 hours  
 comes in with light bree from N.E.  
 heading N.W. by the wind  
 Employed at several jobs later light  
 and fine weather Employed at several  
 jobs a short time with lat 12-01.10

Friday May 5 This 24 hours comes  
 in with light bree from N.E. heading  
 N.W. by the wind all sail set  
 Employed in several jobs middle and  
 later fresh bree and some squally steering  
 N by W with all sail set lat 12-53 N long 172-29

Saturday May 6 This 24 hours comes in with  
 fresh N.E. breeze steering N.W. with all  
 sail set Employed in lapping up 5 fms  
 middle strong tides later strong tides  
 Employed in baking out for bread and  
 meat started water lat 14-45 N long 178-50 E

Sunday May 7 This 24 hours comes in  
 with strong tides and fine weather  
 steering N.W. with all sail set but  
 fore is galsail middle and later strong  
 tides steering N.W. lat 18-24 N long 177-45 E

Monday May 8 This 24 hours comes in  
 with strong tides and fine weather  
 steering N.W. with all sail set but  
 fore is galsail at 10 AM set 1st jib  
 gys middle and later strong bree Employed  
 in taring down lat 20-00 N long 176-15 E

Tuesday May 9 This 24 hours comes in  
 with strong tides and squally steering  
 N.W. with all sail set Employed  
 in taring down at 4 PM hauled the  
 jib and mizzen to galsail main  
 to galsail sheet started middle clear  
 at 10 set flying jib later strong bree Employed  
 in taring down lat 21-34 N long 175-50 E

Remarks in Board Ship James Arnold of  
Wednesday May 10 This 24 hours comes in  
with strong winds and fine weather  
steering n n w with all sail set  
Employed in taking down middle strong  
brees and squaring at middle watch  
handed fore to galsails later strong  
brees and fine weather Employed in  
taking down late 10-16-11 Long 170-51 E

Thursday May 11 This 24 hours comes  
in with strong winds and fine  
weather steering n n w with all  
sail set both fore to galsails  
Employed in taking down middle  
and later strong winds Employed in taking  
down and repairing fly jib late 12-25-11  
Long 179-54 E

Friday May 12 This 24 hours comes in  
with strong winds and some squalling  
steering n n w with all sail set  
both fore to galsails and fly jib  
Employed in repairing fly jib at 4  
pm sent it and set it back out  
molasses and flour middle strong winds  
and squalling at daylight handed fly  
jib and mizen to galsails later  
strong breezes and fine weather late 10-35-11  
Long 172-5 E

Saturday May 13 This 24 hours comes  
in with fresh winds and fine  
weather steering n n w with all  
sail set Employed at barrel jobs  
middle and later fresh breezes and fine  
weather Employed at barrel jobs schooner  
main and mizen to galsails

Sunday May 14 This 24 hours comes in  
with strong winds and clear steering  
n n w with all sail set middle  
and later modest winds and fine weather  
late 18-28-11 Long 171-26 E



near Bedford. Boreas to galore 1855  
Monday May 15 This 24 hours comes in  
with moderate winds and fine weather steering  
now with all sail set at sunset hauled  
down sails and fly jib and corners stowed  
sail crew watched middle and later light  
was seen from E. Steering now at daylight  
made all sail employed in setting up main  
mast rigging and cutting down mast over  
board. Lat 26-20 N Long 180-22 E

Tuesday May 16 This 24 hours comes in  
with light airs from E. Steering now  
with all sail set hauled in cutting  
down mast rigging and several other jobs  
at sunset shorten sail and light to the  
wind heading in middle and later light  
was seen from E. at daylight made all  
sail heading now. Lat 31-21 N Long 169-56 E

Wednesday May 17 This 24 hours comes in  
with light breezes and hazy weather steering  
to the N. with all sail. Sail set  
employed at several jobs at sunset shorten  
sail middle and later strong breeze and  
fair weather under single reefs. Steering  
now by S. Lat 32-22 N Long 168-8 E

Thursday May 18 This 24 hours comes in  
with strong breezes and fair weather wind  
from N.E. Steering S. S. under single  
reefs employed at several jobs at sunset  
light to the wind heading S.E. shorten  
sail middle and later fresh breeze at daylight  
made all sail employed in clearing stowaways  
Lat 31-22 N Long 168-7-30 E

Friday May 19 This 24 hours comes in  
with fresh breeze from E. S. heading S by E.  
with all sail fair weather employed in  
clearing stowaways and unloading them  
at several tack ship and shorten sail  
middle and later light breeze with some rain  
at noon saw a beach to the N. by all sails  
Lat 31-26 N

Saturday May the 21 this 24 hours comes  
in with light breez from E by E heading  
on N E with all sail set at 4-30 am  
jibs at sunset shorten sail middle and  
later light breez from S E by E heading  
on E by E Employd in repairing fore top rail  
lat 32-23 N long 108-4 E by 11-10

Sunday May the 22 this 24 hours comes  
in with light breez from S E by E  
heading on the westward with all sail  
set at sunset shorten sail and lift  
to the wind heading S by W middle  
am later light breez and fine weather  
steering S by S with all sail set lat 32-20 N

Monday May the 23 this 24 hours comes in  
with light breez and fine weather steering  
S by S with all sail set wind from  
N E by E at 4-30 pm lift to the wind  
heading S E by E at sunset shorten sail  
middle and later moderate breez and fine  
weather at 7 am steard S by W with all  
sail set at noon lift to the wind  
S by E Employd in cleaning stansions  
lat 31-17 N

Tuesday May the 24 this 24 hours comes in  
with moderate breez from N E by E  
heading S E by E with all sail set  
hazy weather Employd in mending  
jibs at sunset shorten sail middle  
moderate breeze moderate at daylight raised  
all sail and tack ship heading on N  
E by the wind lat 31-14 N

Wednesday May the 24 this 24 hours comes  
in with light breez from E by S heading  
on N E with all sail set at 4-30 pm saw  
large bird board all sails the N E  
stock and draved at 6-40 came on board  
at sunset shorten sail middle light breez  
later light breez heading on E with all  
sail set Employd in securing jibs lat 31-47 N long 107-1 E



from Bedford crossing in Japan 1854  
Thursday May 24 This morning comes  
in with light air from S.E. heading E. &  
with all sail set. Employed in securing jibs  
at sunset shortened sail middle and later came  
Employed in painting the stern and secured the  
jibs a part of the ship. Lat 41-47 N

Friday May 25 This morning comes in with  
a calm Employed in painting the stern  
and secured the jibs a part of the ship  
at sunset shortened sail middle and later came  
Employed in making setting stay lat 41-41 N  
Long 166-48-30 E

Saturday May 26 This morning comes in with  
a calm Employed in making setting sail  
middle and later came back mid lat 41-25 N

Sunday May 27 This morning comes in with  
light setting air at sunset were ship heading  
in with all sail set middle came later light  
air from N. N. W. steering N. E. with all sail set.  
Lat 42-27 N. Long 166-43-30 E

Monday May 28 This morning comes in with  
light air from N. N. W. steering N. E. with  
all sail set at 1 pm saw black fish land  
all boats got near at 2 pm were land mid  
and later light breeze from N. by N. steering  
N. by E. with all sail set Employed in making  
stay Lat 42-22 N Long 167-40 E

Tuesday May 29 This morning comes in with light  
air from N. by N. steering N. by E. with all  
sail set fine weather Employed at securing jibs  
at sunset hauled light sails hauled up the  
crossed and hauled a part of the main yard  
middle light air flying with the main yard  
a part of light mid sail and secured  
E. S. wind from N. W. Lat 42-07 Long 168-01-15 E

Thursday June 1st. This 24 hours comes in  
with light breeze from n n e heading n e with  
all sail set employed at several jobs at sunset  
shorten sail middle light breeze later back  
breezes at noon hauled fore to gular sail heading  
e lat 30-16 n

Friday June 2nd. This 24 hours comes  
in with fresh breeze from n n e heading  
e with all sail set but fore to gular sail  
employed in getting out water at sunset  
shorten sail middle moderate later moderate  
breezes S E by the wind with all sail set  
employed in mending boats lat 31-55 n

Saturday June 3rd. This 24 hours comes in with  
light breeze and fine weather heading  
S E by E with all sail set wind from  
n n e at sunset tack ship heading  
n by E shorten sail got a boomer  
middle breeze later strong breeze and  
breezy weather at daylight main all sail  
and steered n n e wind from S E employed  
at several jobs repaired starboard mast

Sunday June 4th. This 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze from n n e steering  
n n e with main to gular sail set  
at 4 pm hauled main to gular sail  
employed in mending mast for head  
at sunset took in fore and main  
topsails main sail and jib with  
strong breeze later strong breeze from E n E  
heading S E under 3 top sails and  
fore sail being strong lat 32-58 n long 172-48 E

Monday June 5th. This 24 hours comes in with  
strong breeze from n n e at 4 pm were ship  
heading n by S under 3 double reef topsails and  
fore sail at sunset took in fore and main  
topsails middle strong breeze later strong breeze  
from n n e steering S under single reef sails seen  
black point lat 32-27 n long 172-8 E



at new Bedford. Leaving on June 1854  
Monday June 5<sup>th</sup> 1854. In forenoon comes in  
with strong breeze from W by NW heading N by E  
by E with the fore main spritail single reef  
fore and mizzen and courses full at  
Sunset shorten sail with fore and mizzen  
bree from W heading S by W with all sail  
set. Employed in hauling out water and meat.

Lat 32-05 N Long 173-12 E by burner  
Tuesday June 6<sup>th</sup> this 24 hours comes in  
with light breeze from W heading S by W  
with all sail set. Employed at Reel jobs  
give a longer observation at sunset shorten  
sail middle course later light breeze from S by W heading  
W by W with all sail set. Hauled started boat  
Lat 32-14 N

Wednesday June 7<sup>th</sup> this 24 hours comes in  
with fresh breeze and fair weather wind  
from SW heading W by W with all sail set  
Employed at Reel jobs at sunset shorten  
sail middle strong breeze later strong breeze under  
double reefs. Lat 32-45 N Long 171-09 E

Thursday June 8<sup>th</sup> this 24 hours comes in with  
strong breeze from W by SW heading W by W  
with single double reefs. Foggy weather at sunset  
shorten sail middle strong breeze later strong  
breeze at daylight set double reefs at 6 am raise  
Shut and set single reefs heading S by E  
the wind foggy weather Lat 33-01 N Long 170-25.45

Friday June 9<sup>th</sup> this 24 hours comes in with  
strong breeze from W by SW heading S by E the  
wind moder. Single reefs at sunset shorten  
sail middle moder. Later moder breeze and fair  
weather heading W by W with all sail set  
Employed at Reel jobs started water  
Lat 32-26 N Long 170-19 E

Saturday June 10<sup>th</sup> this 24 hours comes in  
with moder breeze from S by W heading W  
by W with all sail set at sunset shorten  
sail middle moder and foggy at midnight took  
Shut heading S by W a calm took light heading W by W

Remarks On Board Ship James Arnold of  
Maine heading W. N. E. with all sail set, foggy and  
rainy. Employed in securing cargo. At 10 AM  
Sunday June the 11. This 14 hours comes in  
with thick heavy weather and fog wind  
from W. at the back ship heading S. S. W.  
with all sail set at sunset hauled light  
sails middle light keels from W. N. E. steering  
W. S. W. later the swim lat 34-37 N

Monday June the 12. This 14 hours comes in with  
light baffling air and calm all sail set  
Saw pinbacks at 10 AM. Board a boat and  
took up a log at 10 AM and swim at  
sunset hauled light sails middle modest  
keels heading W. N. E. later modest keels  
from N. by E. at daylight made all sail  
at 6 AM Steered S. W. by W. Employed at  
several jobs. Lat 31-59 N Long 168-04 E

Tuesday June the 13. This 14 hours comes  
in with modest keels from N. by E.  
steering W. with all sail set Saw  
pinbacks fine weather Employed at  
several jobs at sunset wore ship  
heading E. N. E. Shorten sail middle  
modest later at daylight made sail  
at 6 AM Steered N. W. by W. with main  
at gale sail rest keels at 9 corners. Keels  
ing W. and sailing at 11 double reefed  
took in jib and mainsail and  
went to the wind heading S. S. W.

Wednesday June 14. This 14 hours  
comes in with strong breeze and  
rainy heading S. S. W. at sunset  
more modest more ship heading  
E. under double reefed middle S. S. W.  
keels at 10 hauled up the foresail at daylight  
took in mizzen topsail later heading  
Strong and rainy at 6 more ship heading  
W. N. E. at 7 took fore topsail lat 31-59 N Long 167-31 E



See Bedford heading on june 18 54  
Thursday june 18, this in hours comes in  
in the strong breeze from n by S under  
all sails and courses heading n by E  
at 6 PM rose ship heading n by S at  
sunset took in jib and mainsail  
middle and later strong breeze and thick haze  
and rainy weather heading S by E the wind  
with all sails no observation

Friday june 19 this in hours comes in with  
strong breeze and thick haze and rainy  
weather heading S by E the wind under  
all sails at sunset, all right middle and  
later light air and calm thick rainy weather

Saturday june 20 this in hours comes in  
with moderate breeze from E to E steering  
n by E with all sails at sunset  
left to the wind heading n by E at  
sunset all right middle strong breeze and  
rainy later strong breeze and foggy weather  
at 8 AM were still heading  
S by E no observation

Sunday june 21 this in hours comes in  
with strong breeze and foggy weather heading  
S by E with single reefs and courses at 6  
PM took in jib and mainsail at  
sunset were ship and took in fore  
and main topsails heading n by E under  
jib and all sails and later strong breeze and  
hazy weather at 8 AM steared n by E with  
all sails set lat 31.4 and long 100.47 E

Monday june 22 this in hours comes in  
with moderate breeze and hazy weather steering  
n by E with all sail set wind from n E  
at sunset were still heading S by E and  
later time sail saw black high middle strong  
breeze later strong breeze and squally hazy  
weather at 8 AM were still heading S by E  
at 10 AM all sails no observation

Monday June 19 Base Ship James  
Tuesday June 20 This 24 hours comes in  
with strong wind from S.W. after noon sails  
up flying strong at sunset took in fore  
and main topsails and jib squally  
middle blowing strong later strong bree under  
the topsails at dawn moderate but all sail  
making wind heading to the north  
wind E lat 30-36 N long 105-22 E

Wednesday June 21 This 24 hours comes  
in with light air and calm heading  
to the N and E with all sail set  
at sunset shortened sail employed at  
bevel jibs middle strong bree and  
rainy later strong bree and rainy  
and foggy heading E. S. E. under double  
reefs lat 30-17 N long 107-10 E

Thursday June 22 This 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze from S. S. W.  
heading E. S. E. under double reefs and  
jib and foresail thick hazy weather  
at sunset wore ship and took in  
sail heading to middle strong breeze and  
foggy later strong breeze and foggy weather  
clearing N. E. with strong to reefs wind  
back S by W in observation

Friday June 23 This 24 hours comes  
in with moderate breeze and rainy  
at 4 P.M. heard a very clearing rain E  
with single reefs middle calm and rainy  
later fresh breeze and thick hazy  
weather heading N with fly jib and  
main to galeinsail set employed in  
making topsail sheets  
lat 31-44 N long 108-33 E



Arrival of new Bedford Cruising on Japan

Saturday June 24 <sup>the</sup> this 24 hours comes in with fresh breeze from S.W. heading on with main to galesail but at sunset shorten sail middle mast and foggy later light airs and rainy and foggy heading to the N lat 32-33 N

Sunday June 25 <sup>the</sup> this 25 hours comes in with fresh breeze and foggy weather heading to the N with all sail set at a Sun at sunset shorten sail middle mast and foggy later moderate wind foggy and rainy under bare poles heading S.E. by E lat 32-33 N long 157-41-30 E

Monday June 26 <sup>the</sup> this 26 hours comes in with light S.W. winds and foggy weather under all sail heading S.E. by E at Sun at sunset take in light sails middle mast later moderate breeze and clear weather heading on with all sail set at 5 am S. by E the Milton of new Bedford 32 months out 19 hundred 30000 capt James lat 32-33 N

Tuesday June 27 <sup>the</sup> this 27 hours comes in with fresh breeze from S.W. heading on with all sail set the Milton in company in company in breaking out and Robert at sunset shorten sail middle mast strong and raining later strong breeze and rising at 10 am clear away set single reefs and carry the Milton in site lat 32-33 N long 157-41-30 E

Wednesday June 28 <sup>the</sup> this 28 hours comes in with strong breeze from S.W. heading S.E. with single reefs topsail set thick weather the Milton in site middle strong breeze fresh breeze and fine weather steering S. by E in company carrying topsail lat 32-33 N long 157-41-30 E

Remarks on Board Ship James Arnold of  
Thursday June the 28 this 24 hours comes in  
with moderate breeze and fine weather steering  
N E wind from W N W Employed in  
repairing foresail at sunset shorten sail  
middle light breeze later light breeze and  
fine weather Employed repairing main  
trysail and jib heading E by S  
Lat 41-35.00

Friday June 29 this 24 hours comes  
in with moderate breeze from N E  
heading E S E with all sail set  
Employed repairing jib and clearing  
the masts and maintaining them  
at sunset shorten sail middle  
moderate later fresh breeze from  
N E at dawn tack ship heading N  
with all sail set foggy and rainy  
Lat 31-52 E

Saturday July 1st this 24 hours comes  
in with moderate breeze from S E heading  
E N E with all sail set thick hazy  
weather Employed at several jobs  
middle moderate later moderate breeze and  
hazy at dawn tack ship heading  
S W by S with all sail set Employed  
in repairing lower mast  
Lat 41-23 20 minutes E

Sunday July 2nd this 24 hours  
comes in with moderate breeze and  
rising weather wind from S E by  
S heading S W by S with all sail  
set at sunset shorten sail middle  
moderate later moderate breeze from S S E  
steering N W with all sail set and in  
Lat 41-00 20 minutes E

Monday July 3 this 24 hours comes  
in with moderate breeze from S S E  
steering N W with all sail set at  
sunset shorten sail and tack to the  
wind heading E middle moderate later  
moderate heading E N E with all sail set  
Lat 41-00 20 minutes E



1854  
After Breakfast leaving on the 1st  
Friday 1st July 1854 at 10.30 AM  
Sunday July 3rd This 24 hours comes in  
with moderate breeze and fine weather wind  
from S E heading E by S with all sail set  
employed in skinting middle light airs heading  
E by E with all sail set later light airs and  
even heading to the E by E with all sail set &  
employed in skinting lat 31-59 N long 140-26 E

Monday July 4th This 24 hours comes in  
with light airs and even heading to the  
E by E with all sail set employed in  
skinting at sunset had up 1000 lbs of middle  
moderate later moderate and fine weather  
heading E by S with all sail set employed  
in skinting 1000 lbs and scrap of the 1st  
bunch lat 31-52 N long 140-54 E by 1000

Tuesday July 5th This 24 hours comes in  
with light airs from S by E heading  
S E with all sail set employed at sunset  
jobs started meat middle moderate later  
moderate breeze and fine weather steering N E  
with all sail set employed in clearing  
the iron work on the windles lat 31-24 N

Wednesday July 6th This 24 hours comes in  
with moderate breeze from S by E heading N  
by E with all sail set employed in  
clearing out the blockhouse roasts and starting  
a water middle moderate later moderate heading  
to the N by E with all sail set employed in  
sawing jobs lat 32-13 N long 140-14 E

Thursday July 7th This 24 hours comes in  
with moderate breeze and fine weather heading  
N by E with all sail set employed at sunset  
jobs at sunset had up 1000 lbs of middle  
moderate later moderate heading S by E  
with all sail set employed in skinting at 1.30  
had up 1000 lbs of middle moderate at 1.30  
heading S by E with all sail set lat 32-18 N

Remarks On Board Ship James Harris  
Sunday July the 9 this m hours comes in  
with a calm then in about 1/2 hour  
with thunder and lightning dark in light  
sails rainy at sunset hald up the masts  
heaving S by E with light bree from  
E & middle came later light air from E  
steering S by E with all sail set till 11 m July 9 1680

Monday July the 10 this m hours comes in  
with light air from E steering S by E  
with all sail set at 1. Pm. Sailed from  
middle steering S by E with all sail set later  
steering S by E with all sail set modest  
all hands employed in setting up rigging  
Lat 22 m Long 168 14 E

Tuesday July the 11 this m hours comes  
in with fresh breeze from E & E steering  
S by E with all sail set Employed  
in setting up rigging at sunset shortened  
sail made strong bree later steering bree  
from E at 10 m steered S by S with  
main to galesail set Lat 20 5 m

Wednesday July 12 this m hours comes  
in with strong breeze from E steering  
S by S with main to galesail set  
Employed in setting up fore mast  
rigging and also in getting rigging  
about one of the 2 hulls in the  
morn. that the rigging sets up to  
at sunset shortened sail and hald  
to the wind heading S & E with sunset  
bree from E & E steering S by S  
steering S by S with all sail set S by S  
main to galesail set Lat 18 5 m

Thursday July the 13 this m hours  
comes in with fresh breeze from E & E  
steering S by S with all sail set Employed  
at board jobs at sunset shortened sail  
and hald to heading S & E with steering



of after-Bedford courses in the year 1854  
hence later strong breeze from E. Steering  
now in the morning with the light breeze  
and the wind from the S. by E. at 10 AM

Sunday July 14. This 24 hours comes in with  
strong breeze from E. S. E. Steering now by  
the main to galesail. Set Ensign at  
several jobs at sunset shorten sail a few  
lines to by the middle strong breeze later  
strong breeze from E. Steering now by the  
with all sail set Ensign at several  
jobs lat 30-40 N long 163-34 E

Saturday July 15. This 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze from E. Steering  
now by the with all sail set Ensign at  
several jobs at sunset shorten sail  
and set to heading S. S. E. middle  
strong breeze later strong breeze Steering  
now by the with single reefs starting water plane  
and waves lat 31-04 N long 162-45 E

Sunday July 16. This 24 hours comes in  
with strong breeze from E. S. E. Steering now by the  
main to galesail set Ensign at several  
jobs at sunset shorten sail middle strong breeze  
later strong breeze from E. Steering now by the  
with all sail set Ensign at several jobs lat 30-51 E

Monday July 17. This 24 hours comes in  
with strong breeze from E. heading S. by  
E. with all sail set Ensign at sunset shorten  
sail middle strong breeze later strong breeze  
heading S. by E. with all sail set Ensign at  
several jobs lat 30-00 N

Tuesday July 18. This 24 hours comes in with  
strong breeze from E. S. E. heading S. by  
main to galesail and fly set Ensign at  
sunset shorten sail and set to heading  
S. E.

Remarks on Board Ship James Hearns of  
Middle Street. Recd later Strong breeze heading  
n by E with all sail set got a lower  
observation Lat 30-48 n Long by lower 162-16E

Wednesday July 19 <sup>the</sup> this m scows comes in  
with Strong breeze from E heading  
n n E with all sail set Squally  
Employed at several jobs at sunset  
took in light sails middle Strong  
breeze heading n n E later Strong breeze  
at night took ship heading S. S. E. with  
main to galesail and by jib set Lat 31-30 n  
Long 162-45 E

Thursday July 20 <sup>the</sup> this m scows comes  
in with Strong breeze from E n E  
heading S. E. at sunset took in light  
sails middle Strong breeze later Strong

breeze at noon took ship heading n by  
E with all sail set started under  
Lat 30-40 n Long 163-17 E

Friday July 21 <sup>the</sup> this m scows comes  
in with Strong breeze from E by n  
heading n by E with all sail  
set Employed at several jobs at  
sunset took in light sails  
middle Strong breeze later Strong  
breeze heading n by E with all sail  
set Lat 32-57 n Long 164 E

Saturday July 22 <sup>the</sup> this m scows comes  
in with Strong breeze from E heading  
S. S. E. with all sail set at sunset  
took in light sails middle Strong  
breeze later Strong breeze heading  
S. E. with all sail set  
Lat 30-45 n



Mon Bedford Cruising on Japan 1854  
Sunday July 23 This 24 hours comes in  
with strong breeze from E & heading S.E.  
with all sail set at 10 AM. At 1 PM sail  
sails with strong breeze at slight back with  
heading S.W. with all sail S.E. at 1 PM  
Long 155 E

Tuesday July 24 This 24 hours comes in  
with strong breeze from N.E. heading S.E.  
with all sail set at 6 PM speak the  
military at noon. Bedford catch Jones is heard  
S.W. later strong breeze heading E with all  
sail set sail in site at 4 PM sail in  
another sail employed at several jobs  
Lat 30-32 N

Wednesday July 25 This 24 hours comes in  
with strong breeze from N.E. heading  
E with all sail set at 4 PM speak the  
military of Fairhaven is mentioned and  
350 speak the military at sunset  
more ship heading S.W. and shorter  
sail made and later fresh breeze and  
sunny weather & sail in site Lat 30-32 N

Thursday July 26 This 24 hours comes in  
with strong breeze and sunny at 5 PM  
saw a boat off the beach & heard her  
at 1 hour saw no more but heading  
S.W. & sail in site at 1 PM & several  
jobs at night. Shorter sail later moved  
heading to the N.E. with all sail set  
Saw a sail Lat 30-08 N Long 166-21 E

Friday July 27 This 24 hours comes in  
with the sunset weather heading N.E. with  
all sail set a sail in site saw powder  
employed at several jobs at sunset shorter  
sail later sunset breeze and rainy  
steaming N.E. with all sail set wind  
from N.W. Employed in setting up  
main rigging no other activity

Remarks on Board Ship James Knapp  
Friday July 18 This m. hours comes  
in with modest breeze from W.  
steering E with all sail set all hands  
employed in setting up rigging at  
sunset shorten sail and drift to  
heaving N & E with the head yards  
a back later modest steering S S E.  
Lat 41-40 N Long 108-18 E

Saturday July 19 This m. hours comes  
in with fresh breeze from N heading  
N-N-E with all sail set employed  
at several jobs at sunset shorten  
sail later fresh breeze heading N-  
with main to galsail and fly  
jib set at same time a sail  
employed in breaking out heads  
and water Lat 41-18 N Long 109-50 E

Sunday July 20 This m. hours  
comes in with fresh breeze from N  
N-E heading N-N-E a sail  
in site saw firebacks at sunset  
shorten sail later modest saw a  
sail fine weather heading N-N-E with  
all sail set Lat 40-44

Monday July 21 This m. hours comes  
in with light airs from N heading  
N-N-E with all sail set at 4 P.M. about  
the hope capst gibbers mess-hed, or  
to 150 spinn later light airs employed in  
clearing iron work Lat 40-51 N the hope in 300

Tuesday July 22 This m. hours comes  
in with light airs from N heading  
N-N-E clearing iron work and  
clearing in evening with the hope  
the clearing later came  
the hope in site Lat 40-50 N



at near Bedford bearing one Japan 1854  
Wednesday August 1. This 24 hours comes in  
with a calm Employed at several jobs the  
morning in light breeze later light  
breeze from S.E. Steering now the  
in site Lat 32-10 N Long 167-31 E by compass

Thursday August 2 This 24 hours comes  
in with light breeze from S.E. Steering  
now with all sail set at, One saw a  
sail the boat in site Employed in  
painting iron work Saw in bucket  
middle and later came a sail in site Employed  
in starting water mast and floor and masts  
Lat 32-35 N Long 167-51 E

Friday August 3 This 24 hours  
comes in with light breeze from S.E. Steering  
now with all sail set sail in  
site at sunset took in light sail  
into light breeze from S.E. Steering  
now at 6 am past ship jira. Very off  
near Bedford ship shape in site  
Lat 32-44 N

Saturday August 4 This 24 hours comes  
in with light breeze from S.E. Steering  
now fine weather sail in site  
Employed at several jobs later light  
breeze and came saw a sail Lat 32-01 N

Sunday August 5 This 24 hours comes  
in with a calm and fine weather sail  
in site middle and later light breeze  
from S.E. Steering Saw by 2 saw a sail  
Lat 32-34 N Long 166-18 E

Monday August 6 This 24 hours comes  
in with light breeze from S.E. heading S.E. Steering  
sail in site at night. Later sail  
later came and light breeze heading to the  
S.E. at 4 spoke ship jira very off near Bedford  
or months out with sail in company  
the day Lat 32-06 N

Monday August 7<sup>th</sup> This morn. breeze comes in  
with light air heading to the S.E.  
fine weather in forenoon site employed  
at several jobs at sunset shortens sail  
later light air from S.E. steering on  
the jira ferry in company lat 34-30-00

Tuesday August 8<sup>th</sup> This morn. breeze comes  
in with light air from S.E. steering  
on the jira ferry in company middle  
and later moderat breeze S.E. at 4 am  
Saw the jira ferry maneuvering to  
windward but saw nothing working  
to windward to windward all day  
lat 34-4-00

Wednesday August 9<sup>th</sup> This morn. breeze  
comes in with moderat breeze from  
S.W. working to windward. Saw  
a sail at night in company with  
the jira. tomorrow breeze saw short  
of working middle light air later  
light breeze at daylight was S.W.  
steering on 3 sail in site  
Employed at several jobs lat 34-38-00

Thursday August 10<sup>th</sup> This morn. breeze  
comes in with light air from S.E.  
heading S.W. fine weather the jira  
ferry in site at 4 am tack ship  
heading E at sunset shortens sail  
Employed at several jobs later moderat  
breeze S.W. Employed in fitting spirit  
yard and setting up head rigging  
lat 34-40-00

Friday August 11<sup>th</sup> This morn. breeze comes  
in with moderat breeze and fine weather  
Employed at several jobs at night speak  
the jira ferry in company then the carrying  
later moderat breeze from S.E. heading  
S.W. jira ferry in site lat 34-32-00



Mon Bedford while heading in the harbor  
Sunday August 14 This 24 boats comes  
in with strong breeze from S by E heading  
S by E in at noon later S by E heading  
E by N in day in sight at night took  
in light sails middle and later strong  
breeze from S by E at 3-14 in

Monday August 15 This 24 boats comes  
in with strong breeze from S by E heading  
E by S with all sail set the gale very  
in company at a time the sail spinn  
sails were set and the boats were  
in sight at noon later S by E heading  
E by S in a small in the  
later boat at night shorter sail  
middle and later strong breeze used squally  
heading S by E with single reefs

Tuesday August 16 This 24 boats comes  
in with strong breeze from S by E squally  
under single reefs at a time more stiff  
heading E by S and shorter the gale very  
middle strong breeze later strong breeze  
used squally heading S by E under single  
reefs at noon in sight heading E by S  
at 3-41 in

Wednesday August 17 This 24 boats  
comes in with strong breeze under  
single reefs heading at several jobs  
at night shorter sail later strong  
breeze and heavy steering N by E with  
single reefs at 3-29 in long 10-40 E

Thursday August 18 This 24 boats comes  
in with light breeze from S by E  
steering N by E under single reefs  
in sight at several jobs at noon the  
shorter sail used light in heading  
S by E later steering N by E strong  
breeze used fine weather later in  
long by bearing 16-24 E

Remarks on Board Ship James Harbord  
Friday August 18 This 24 hours  
comes in with fresh breeze from  
S.E. Stearing on with main &  
gallop sail set at 6 PM light to  
beading S.S.W. & on light at 10 o'clock  
at night Shorten sail  
water fresh breeze at slight S.W.  
at sail lat 22-00 N

Saturday August 19 This 24  
hours comes in with fresh breeze  
from E.S.E. heading S at 6 PM  
Spoke the light of new  
Bedford with 800 hundred spires  
saw a rather sail later fresh breeze  
heading S.S.W. lat 22-00 N

Sunday August 20 This 24 hours comes  
in with fresh breeze from S.E.  
heading S.S.W. at 6 PM Spoke the  
light of new Bedford and  
Shorten sail later fresh breeze  
steering on with all sail set lat 22-18 N  
long 167-56 E

Bound to the Line

Monday August 21 This 24 hours  
comes in with fresh breeze from  
S.E. Stearing on at 6 PM saw a sail  
at 4 o'clock Ship heading E at night  
set top watches carrying all sail in  
at 6 o'clock in light sails & on  
in making out and coasting  
at 10 o'clock in light sails & on  
at 10 o'clock in light sails & on

Shorten sail in watches the gain

Tuesday August 22 This 24 hours comes  
in with fresh breeze S.E. heading  
& under main & spars at a time  
Spoke the ship of new  
Bedford later at daylight more S.W.  
heading on S.W. with single reef set  
the stake in site lat 22-00 N



Th. New Bedford. Arriving in London on  
Wednesday August 23. The ship arrived  
in the morning. Crossed from S.E. heading  
N.W. with single reef at 1 pm took in  
main sail and double reef the fore topsail  
square at 4 more ship heading E.N.E. at  
night. Shorten sail middle and later strong  
breeze and squally. Started water lat 52-55 N  
long 108-28 E

Thursday August 24. This 24 hours comes  
in with light breeze from S.W. heading  
N.W. with double reef at night. Shorten  
sail middle moderate at 4 am more  
ship heading S.W. by S later heading the  
S.W. with all sail set employed at  
several jobs fine weather. Lat 52-55 N

Friday August 25. This 24 hours comes  
in with light breeze from S.W. by W  
heading S.W. by S with all sail set  
fine weather employed at several jobs  
at night shorten sail middle and  
later moderate heading S.W. fine weather  
Lat 51-55 N long 108-55 E

Saturday August 26. This 24 hours comes in  
with moderate breeze from W.N.W. heading  
N.W. with all sail set employed at several  
jobs at night shorten sail later at  
6 am speak ship Milton of New Bedford  
Employed in mending main top galsail  
and bent main sail steering N.E.

Sunday August 27. This 24 hours comes  
in with moderate breeze from the W  
steering E by S with main top galsail  
set later at daylight stand S.E. with  
all sail set at 8 am saw a ship  
making way from the S.W. and  
reporting at noon spoke the ship  
a New Bedford with a 60 barrel m-hale  
a long side we saw nothing lat 51-29 N  
long 109-29 E





18. 24  
the new Goddard Sailing on June  
Saturday Sept the 2 this 24 hours  
comes in with sunset breeze from W  
steering S E with all sail set & fine  
weather Employed in cooping oil at 2  
pm saw a breach to the N E steered  
how it saw no more middle squally  
later both breeze changed in steering  
down oil at 8 am showed the mill on  
lat 31-34 N long 102-24 E

Sunday Sept 3 the 24 hours comes in  
with fresh breeze from W steering  
S E under short sail Employed steering  
among water and empty cask saw a sail  
at night & later saw the 20 sails and  
cask in the middle steering S E  
later fresh breeze from N E steering S E  
lat 30-15 N long 170-40 E

Monday Sept the 4 this 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze from N E course  
S E all sail set at night set both  
masks middle and later strong breeze and  
squally no observation

Tuesday Sept 5 the 24 hours comes in  
with light falling wind and rain  
at 4 pm got a breeze from N E course S E  
set main sail middle light air and squally  
later light air and came some rain  
lat 26-25 N long 172-45 E

Wednesday Sept 6 the 24 hours comes  
in with light air and came close  
S S E all sail set Employed at several  
jobs middle and later came Employed  
in washing ship lat 25-28 N long 173-10 E

Thursday Sept 7 the 24 hours comes in  
with a calm Employed in washing ship  
at 4 pm light air from N course  
S S E later light air from N course S  
by 8 all hours Employed in painting  
ship lat 24-5 E

Remarks Com. Haden 18th James Doreala  
Friday Sept the 8 this 24 hours comes in  
with light breeze from E & ESE by E  
fine weather all sail set all hands  
employed in painting ship middle  
strong breeze later strong breeze and  
squally wind N & ESE by E  
lat 22-33 N long 173-15 E

Saturday Sept 9 this 24 hours  
comes in with fresh breeze from  
E fine weather course S by E all  
sail set middle modest later  
fresh breeze and fine weather

Employed cleaning down mast  
lat 19-45 N long 173-14 E

Sunday Sept the 10 this 24 hours  
comes in with modest breeze from  
E course S by E all sail set fine  
weather middle and later fresh breeze  
and fine weather course S lat 17-28 N  
long 171-05 E

Monday Sept the 11 this 24 hours  
comes in with fresh breeze from  
S & ESE course S all sail set fine  
weather middle strong breeze and squally  
later fresh breeze and some light  
squalls Employed at several jobs  
lat 14-25 N long 170-59 E

Tuesday Sept the 12 this 24 hours  
comes in with fresh breeze from  
E by S some squalls course S all  
sail set Employed at several jobs  
middle and later strong breeze and fine  
weather course S by N all sails set  
lat 11-20 N long 171-49 E

Wednesday Sept the 13 this 24 hours  
comes in with fresh breeze from  
S & ESE course S by N all sail set  
at 4 pm squally hazy fore and  
mizzen top gallsails by the wind  
reading S middle at midnight tack ship  
reading N & later at 11 AM tack ship heading S by  
long 176-42 E lat 9-48 N



Thursday Sept 14 This 24 hours comes in  
with strong breeze from S by E heading  
S by E all sail set squally at mid night  
by which heading N E heading N by  
E and mizen top gablesail middle light  
air and came at daylight made all sail  
and steered S by E at 10 am made  
Raback chain of islands lat 8° 14' N long 140° 58' E  
by compass

Friday Sept 15 This 24 hours comes in  
with moderate breeze from N E course  
all sail set at 3 pm close up to  
the islands one canoe came off close  
to the ship with a few coconuts  
and fish took a boat and got them  
and steered S by E at sunset shortened  
sail and kept to the wind heading  
N by E land bearing N by E in a  
miles distance middle squally at mid night  
at daylight the breeze in side moderate  
breeze from N E mizen top gablesail  
and fly jib set at noon had  
a strong land observation

Saturday Sept 16 This 24 hours comes  
in with light air and moderate  
breeze from N E course S by E at night  
at daylight sails were hoisted  
middle came and sailing later light breeze  
from E course S by E at night  
a strong land observation

Sunday Sept 17 This 24 hours comes in  
with a calm and thick weather  
only one small canoe later light  
air from N by E heading N by E  
at daylight saw the Raback  
islands lat 8° 14' N long 140° 58' E

Monday Sept 18 James H. ...  
Monday Sept 18 this 24 hours comes  
in with light air from WNW  
heading W by S all sail set the  
Palack islands off the ice beach  
10 miles distance at 1 pm took 8 ship  
heading W by S all sail set right  
the land in sight heading S S E  
still there 15 miles middle came at 10  
saw the land at 1030 cald all hands  
the crew sweating the ship in a breeze  
fast wind & heats and corners. Taking  
the land a miles distance the rest  
of the crew employed in getting  
in some stores the shore water got  
a log of air off the land cald  
the winds a hard blowing W by  
NW off shore. Stead with till a  
few miles W by N with the main  
yard a back at daylight more 8 ship  
heading E by E with all sail  
but the land on weather garter 4  
miles distance at 1130 long 142 E

Tuesday Sept 19 this 24 hours comes  
in with fresh breeze from E by E  
heading S E by S with all sail set  
some squally middle fresh breeze  
more squally in evening at midnight  
more wind in evening in squally  
course S E by S cald fresh wind with  
squally breeze at midnight cald 142 E  
Wednesday Sept 20 this 24 hours comes  
in with moderate west wind 8 ship  
breeze from S E heading W by S  
at sunset took 8 ship heading E by E  
with all sail more in a breeze sail  
in middle fresh breeze at midnight  
cald 142 heading S cald heading  
S E by E heading E by E  
cald 48. 11  
long 142 E



if new Bedford Breeze to the force 1854  
Thursday Sept 21 this 24 hours comes  
in with moderate breeze from E S E  
all sail set saw breeches to windward  
fine weather to day at 10 o'clock  
at night set boat with  
fine weather heading S by E  
repairing main topsail lat 2-30-12 long 142-31

Friday Sept 22 this 24 hours comes in  
with moderate breeze from E fine weather  
heading S by E employed repairing  
main topsail at 3-30 pm saw Pitts Island with  
magnets at sunset took ship heading  
N N E the land bearing E by S distance  
8 miles middle moderate breeze and squally  
at midnight took ship heading S  
at daylight the land in sight at 10  
were close in some sailing carried  
a long side with a few coconuts and  
fish steared off to the westward lat 2-10-2  
long 142-55

Saturday Sept 23 this 24 hours comes  
in with moderate breeze and fine  
weather going off and on at night  
island or making one boat went  
on shore at 1 pm at 4 came on  
board with a load of coconuts  
saw 2 vessels at anchor steared off  
by the wind heading S by W at  
sunset the land bearing E N E distance  
10 miles middle light air and squally  
later light baffling winds and squally  
lat 2-40-12 long 141-48-6

Sunday Sept 24 this 24 hours comes  
in with light breeze from E S E heading  
S by W all sail set at sunset took ship  
heading E hazy weather middle light  
air at 10 am took ship heading S S W  
lat 2-24-11  
long 141-44-5

Monday Sept 25 This is a heavy  
comes in with light breeze  
heading S by E all sail set  
fine weather mild and later moderate  
wind coming S by E all sail  
set and fine weather main sail &

Tuesday Sept 26 This is a heavy  
in with moderate breeze and fine weather  
heading S by E all sail set Employed  
at repair jobs bent the main sail  
started water wind & later fresh breeze  
and fine weather heading S by E  
Employed filling main & gaff  
masts stays cut 45 S reg 191-10 &

Wednesday Sept 27 This is a heavy  
comes in with moderate breeze and  
fine weather wind E by S all sail  
set Employed working out at  
sunset took ship heading S by E  
middle moderate at midnight  
took ship heading S by E  
moderate heading 191-10 in day a strong  
breeze a gale on board stays cut 45 S

Thursday Sept 28 moderate breeze and  
fine weather heading to wind E at  
in fore & main & stays cut 45 S  
moderate breeze S by E all sail  
set and held them at a tack. There  
a strong breeze the other 2 boats  
left the spot at night middle  
heading S by E all sail set  
at the entrance to the middle  
Employed in getting ready for sailing  
later in the evening cutting at  
sunset at 10 o'clock & then  
a moderate breeze at 10 o'clock

Friday Sept 29 moderate breeze and  
fine weather heading S by E all sail  
set Employed in getting ready for sailing  
later in the evening cutting at  
sunset at 10 o'clock & then  
a moderate breeze at 10 o'clock



of near Redford crossing on the river  
Friday Sept the 19 this 24 hours comes  
in with fine weather & soon in light air  
side & boat's anchoring the other getting  
then later to the 18.50 at sunset  
comes & boiling & whales a long side  
middle boiling later boiling and cutting  
at day in same river island under one  
in the S long 18.40 E

Saturday Sept the 20 this 24 hours comes  
in with mist weather employed in cutting  
and boiling at 1 pm finish cutting & night  
go all hand a way river island having  
to go distance 10 miles middle boiling  
later boiling above island in river

Lat 1028 S long 140024 E

Sunday Oct the 1 this 24 hours comes  
in with light air from E or E  
bearing S E fine weather employed  
in boiling & middle boiling later  
boiling at noon finish fine weather

Lat 8 long 140000 E

Monday Oct the 2 this 24 hours comes  
in with light air from E or E  
bearing N by E the wind all said  
S at employed in washing & ship fine  
weather middle and later light breeze  
and fine weather bearing N by E

Lat 13 long 141 E

Tuesday Oct the 3 this 24 hours comes  
in with light breeze and fine  
weather bearing N by E by the  
wind all light at sunset comes in  
sunset later this hour day S  
later 4 am light S by bearing  
N by employed in washing at

Lat 57 miles S  
long 140-19 E

Remarks on Board Ship James Arnold  
Wednesday Oct 4. This 24 hours comes  
in with light breeze from E by S  
heaving in by E fine weather  
Employed coopers oil mill  
at midnight took ship heading  
S E by S later the same Employed  
storing down oil later miles S

Thursday Oct 5 This 24 hours comes  
in with moderate breeze and fine  
weather Employed storing down oil  
in fine weather heading S E by S  
later fine weather heading N N W  
Employed storing away bread and  
flour and Sejoir the lat 12-9 S

Friday Oct 6 This 24 hours comes  
in with fine weather and moderate  
breeze from N E heading N N W  
Employed making stow and washing  
oil mill and later fine weather  
heading N N E coopers Employed  
setting up Shocks lat 4-5 N S

Saturday Oct 7 This 24 hours  
comes in with moderate breeze  
from E heading N N E fine  
weather coopers Employed setting  
up Shocks mill and later  
fine weather Employed at several  
jobs at 11 am saw some islands  
later miles S

Sunday Oct 8 This 24 hours comes  
in with light air from S E  
heading S S W fine weather  
Employed at several jobs and  
later at sunset later up  
the coast as usual is later heading  
S E by S at 25 miles distance later  
at daylight saw some islands at 10 am  
saw N N fine weather lat 22 S  
long 183-47



S. saw Redford sailing on the river  
Monday at 10 this in hours comes  
in with modest breeze and fine  
sail set at 4. The light to the river  
leading on by E wind E. N. E. later fine  
weather sailing S. Employed setting up  
the jib center sailing up. I took  
at 6 I Aug 104-5-8

Tuesday at 10 this in hours comes  
in with modest breeze and fine  
weather sailing S. E. all sail set  
since E. N. E. Employed setting up  
to galin rigging and opened flap  
sheet. While used later fresh breeze  
and fine weather at 4 and steered S. N.  
Employed setting up rigging later on  
was furnished the canvas Aug 105-8

Wednesday at 10 this in hours comes  
in with modest breeze and fine  
weather sailing S. N. at 4. The light  
to the leading S. E. by N. arrived  
E. S. E. Employed at several jibs  
with modest heading S. E. by N.  
at 6 am tack. Ship heading S. E.  
at 8 steered S. N. at 9 am. I Aug 106-11

Thursday at 10 this in hours comes  
in with modest breeze and fine  
weather sailing S. N. at 6 the sun  
pleas and island wind E. all  
sail set at 10. Light to the  
river heading S. S. E. pleasure if late  
sailing on the distance a boat  
or miles Employed at several jibs  
later at 10 am. I saw a house  
it was small. I would not go in.

Friday at 10 this in hours comes  
in with modest breeze and fine  
weather sailing S. N. at 6. The light  
is used yet it is foggy and some seconds  
at 10 the island at house sailing on  
by 10 miles distance heading S. E.

Remarks on Board Ship James  
with and later light air and calm  
heading S E all sail set Employed  
at several jobs fair weather. Lat 41 S

the long 167 = 41 S  
Saturday Oct 14 This 24 hours comes  
in with a calm and cloudy weather  
Employed at several jobs middle light  
battering winds and some rain came E by S  
later moderate breeze and cloudy. Lat 44 S

the long 169 = 56  
Sunday Oct 15 This 24 hours comes  
in with light breeze from S S E  
course E all sail set started a  
cast of bread and sweet meat  
hole middle light air and  
calm later light breeze from  
E heading S S E fine weather

Lat 47 S  
Monday Oct 16 This 24 hours comes  
in with moderate breeze and fine  
weather heading S E by with  
winds all sail set winds E by E  
middle strong breeze later the same  
at 6 am standing fore top gablesail  
Employed repairing fly jib  
and square. Lat 50 S

the long 169 50 S  
Tuesday Oct 17 This 24 hours  
comes in with strong breeze  
and fine weather heading S E  
winds E by E at 6 pm set the  
fore top gablesail Employed  
at several jobs with light  
winds from E by E heading  
E by S Employed repairing  
lower mast. Lat 56 S

the long 171 = 3 S



Donald got new Redhead Brand to new, and  
 Wednesday at the 18 this in hours comes  
 in with a warm wind clear weather  
 Employed painting housework at  
 6 am got a tree from 8 am  
 8 50 Squaring poles rigging  
 8 Employed setting up head rigging  
 10000 poles and 10000 but 10000

Thursday at the 19 this in hours comes  
 in with light falling winds and  
 light Squaring Employed setting up  
 head rigging case 8 50 by 6 middle  
 light was used Squaring  
 10000 poles and 10000 but 10000

Friday at the 20 this in hours comes  
 in with light winds and clear  
 clear weather Employed at several  
 jobs case 8 50 by 6 at 9  
 light trees from 8 50  
 heading 8 middle strong trees and  
 Squaring later strong trees and  
 Squaring 10000 poles and 10000 but 10000

Saturday at the 21 this in hours comes  
 in with strong trees and Squaring  
 wind 8 50 by 6 case 8 50 at 6  
 hauled fore to gale sail  
 middle strong trees later moved  
 Employed retaining fore sail  
 but 98 long 144 = 15

Sunday at the 22 this in hours comes  
 in with light trees and fine weather  
 wind 8 50 by 6 heading 8 50 at 10  
 sail set middle and fore trees  
 trees and fine weather heading  
 8 all sail set but 10000  
 long 144 = 15

Remarks on Board Ship James Arnold of  
Monday Oct the 23 This m hours comes  
in with fresh breeze from E & E  
Heaving S by N. raised all sail  
Sat fine weather middle modest  
later the same employed setting fore  
mast back stays and top  
mast rigging Lat 18-04 S Long 172-58 E

Tuesday Oct the 24 This m hours comes  
in with light breeze and squally  
at 8 am came middle light airs  
later light breeze and cloudy sun-  
glasses employed at several jobs  
no observations

Wednesday Oct the 25 This m hours  
comes in with strong breeze and  
baisy weather heading S all  
sail set wind E & E employed  
at several jobs middle modest and  
raining later modest and cloudy  
Lat 16-5 S Long 172-7 E

Thursday Oct the 26 This m hours  
comes in with light airs and  
cloudy wind S by E heading  
S by N all sail set employed  
at several jobs middle strong breeze  
at midnight hauled fore top  
y abovsail hoisting sun by S  
later strong breeze and fairing  
weather heading S W Lat 14-10 S  
Long 170-46 E

Friday Oct the 27 This m hours  
comes in with strong breeze  
from S & E at 10 am took ship  
heading E all sail set fair  
weather employed at several jobs  
middle strong breeze took ship  
at midnight later strong breeze  
under fore top sails employed  
setting up rigging Lat 10-40 S  
Long 160-28 E



from Bedford Bound to New Zealand 1854  
Saturday Oct the 28 this 24 hours  
comes in with strong breeze and  
cloudy weather heading S consider  
late set sails on board waiting  
up rigging wind E S E middle strong  
breezes later strong breeze  
and hazy weather main to  
galassail and fly jib set at  
I am sure ~~an~~ aware it is about  
about 40 miles distance to leeward

Oct 29. 25 S. long 140-50 E  
Sunday Oct the 29 this 24 hours  
comes in with strong breeze and  
hazy weather heading S by on  
consider late topsails and fly  
jib set wind S E by E  
middle strong breeze at midnight main  
fly jib later strong breeze and  
thick weather steering S S W late  
topsails set Oct 22-40 S long 169-22 E

Monday Oct 30 this 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze and thick  
weather at noon stand 20 S W at 2 for  
stand 11 S W single reef topsails  
set wind E middle and later strong  
breeze and thick weather steering S S W  
single reef topsails set at 7 am took  
in the mainsail Oct 24-54 S long 169-27 E

Tuesday Oct 31 this 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze and hazy  
weather course S S W single reef topsails  
set mainsail in wind E S E at  
night took in sail and stood  
boat at anchor watched middle and  
later moved at 4 am stand S E by S  
Employed repairing main topsail  
Oct 30-11 S  
long 169-35 E

Remarks on Board Ship James Arnold  
Wednesday Nov 1 this 24 hours comes  
in with moderate breezes and hazy  
weather single reefed topsails and  
mains to galsails set Employed  
at several jobs middle moderate  
later moderate and rising wind in  
steering & under short sail later 35 S

Thursday Nov 2 this 24 hours comes  
in with light airs and steady  
weather wind in all sail set at  
sunset hauled to the S shorten sail  
Employed at several jobs middle and  
later moderate heading to the S E  
by the wind mains to galsails  
and fly jib set saw firestacks  
later 14 S

Friday Nov 3 this 24 hours comes  
in with fresh breezes and hazy  
weather heading S S E by the  
wind mains to galsails and  
fly jib set Employed at  
several jobs middle & strong breezes  
later moderate Employed repairing  
mace topsail later 14 S long 168-4 E

Saturday Nov 4 this 24 hours comes  
in with moderate breezes and  
hazy weather heading E S E  
at 4 pm took ship heading  
S W by the wind hauled topsails  
set Employed at several jobs  
middle moderate later fresh breezes  
heading S W by S mains to galsails  
and fly jib set later 30-10 S  
long 168-5 E



of near Bedford Crossing 70 of heavy clouds  
Sunday Nov. the 9. this 14 hours comes  
in with moderate breezes and breezy  
weather heading S by W with rain to  
gale force and by 7 o'clock set at sunset  
shorten sail main to gale force and  
by 7 o'clock middle moderate with rain  
later fresh breezes and foggy at 8-23 S  
no observation

Monday Nov. 10 this 14 hours comes  
in with strong breezes and thick  
weather heading S by E gale force  
set at night shorten sail double  
reef mainsail and jib middle  
strong breezes later the same weather  
single reef painted the over  
head boats clear weather heading  
S by E lat 33-24 S long 108-25 E  
at 9 PM saw the Briggs

Tuesday Nov. 11 this 14 hours comes  
in with fresh breezes and breezy  
weather heading S by E single  
reef set by the wind same  
saw several pinbacks middle and  
later moderate breezes from N N E  
heading E S E later all sail set  
on bent fore to gale force  
Employed at several jobs lat 34-42 S  
long 110-14 E

Wednesday Nov. 12 this 14 hours comes  
in with light breezes and fine  
weather heading E S E all sail  
set at 4 PM stand S S E at  
sunset shorten sail double reef  
main topsail and foresail  
and left to the wind heading  
E Employed at several jobs middle  
moderate at 11 AM more fresh heading  
on at 10 AM stand E S E till 1 PM  
set wind on side foggy no observation

Remarks On Board Ship James Arnold  
Thursday Nov 9 This m hours comes  
in with moderate breeze and hazy  
weather course S S E. Main topsails  
set and fly jib at 2 pm. The  
wind shifts to the S W at night  
shorten sail double reef main  
topsail and fore sail middle mast  
later fresh breeze from S W - haul  
topsails set lat 44-22 S long 174-11 E

Friday Nov 10 This m hours comes  
in with fresh breeze and some  
squally at 5 pm. The wind shifts  
to the W S W course S S E at night  
shorten sail heading S double  
reef main topsail and fore sail  
middle mast later strong breeze from  
S by E haul topsails set  
sailing a warm wind and at noon  
the wind heading S W 4th  
no observation at night shorten  
sail

Saturday Nov 11 This m hours comes  
in with strong breeze and squally  
double reef topsails set and jib at  
night shorten sail heading W  
wind S W W middle mast later  
moderate heading S W all sail set  
at 4 am. Saw a big steaming ship  
Saw the island of New Zealand  
lat 40-20 S long 171-21 E

Sunday Nov 12 This m hours comes  
in with moderate weather heading  
S S W all sail set at 2 pm. Tack  
ship heading W W W. The wind  
got 3 points thank god at night  
the land in sight bearing E. N. E  
distance 45 miles shorten sail heading  
W W W middle mast later moderate heading  
W W W all sail set at 4 am. Tack  
ship heading W S W lat 38-30 S long 170-31 E



of New Bedford Tuesday 14 of November  
Monday Nov 13 this 24 hours comes in  
with a cold breeze and fair weather  
the breeze on took in fly jib used  
main top gaffersail wind on at night  
shorten sail on in middle strong breeze  
later moderate and rainy started water all  
sail set at 4 am breeze on took in  
fly 1st sails lat 40-48 long 169-56 E

the  
Tuesday Nov 14 this 24 hours comes in  
with strong breeze and thick weather  
at 4 pm double reefed at 4 took in fore and  
main sails and wore ship heading  
on E close reef the main top sail  
during a gale and raining wind E S E  
trying to close reef main top sail and  
foremast. Stacks and main top sail  
middle during a gale later moderating  
at 6 am set fore sail and double reef main  
top sail and wore ship heading S E rainy  
at 8 set fore and main top sails  
and jib lat 40-48 S

the  
Wednesday Nov 15 this 24 hours comes  
in with moderate breeze heading S E  
single reefed top sails set at night  
came shorted sail middle by 10 am  
later light breeze heading on all sail  
set. The 3 barkender and gave instructions  
work each jib for putting gaffers in under  
this morning at daylight it is told  
that there is a boat the fore top sail  
the said boat is in the harbor the  
end of a Road to him he is upset  
down the forecable is then told him  
to come on deck he said he would  
not untill the captain told him, so  
is went down and helpt him are  
both he & the said he is unwell  
so gave them both a jib for musick  
on board lat 40-48 S long 169-49 E

Remarks on Board Ship James Donald  
Thursday Nov 16 This 24 hours comes  
in with light breeze from S.W. & on  
heading S.W. by the wind with  
all sail set fine weather saw  
several finbacks at night shortened  
sail made a firing men employed  
washing ship middle mast and  
railing later fresh breeze wind rising  
heading S.W. at 6 and took ship  
heading S.W. with single reef to  
topsails set at 11 hauled on dable  
reef took in jib no observation

Friday Nov 17 This 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze and thick  
rainy weather at 1 pm took in  
fore and main topsails at 5  
more ship and took in foresail  
lying with dable reef main topsail  
and top mast stacole heading  
N.E. blowing a gale middle blowing  
a gale later the rain at 10 am set  
the foresail heading S.W. wind S.W.

Saturday Nov 18 This 24 hours comes  
in with a gale from S.W. heading  
S.W. on dable reef main topsail  
and foresail topmast stacle main  
topsail set saw several finbacks at  
night took in foresail and main  
sticole middle blowing strong later the same  
at 9 am set fore and main topsails  
dable reef wind S.W. steering N.E. by E

Sunday Nov 19 This 24 hours comes in  
with strong breeze from S.W. steering  
N.E. dable reef set at night shortened  
sail and kept to the wind heading  
S.E. middle strong breeze heading  
S.E. later strong breeze from S.W.  
steering S.W. by E dable reef set at 10.4.5  
E. by 10.9.5.9



New Bedford Breeding One Cherry Island 1884  
Monday noon <sup>the</sup> this 24 hours comes in  
with fresh breeze from S S W. Heaving  
on & main top gaffersail set 10 am  
Sweet findacks at night shorten  
sail double reef and haul the foresail  
at middle strong breeze later fresh breeze  
came on & at daylight set all sail  
employed repairing the foresail lat 30-09 S  
long 142-09 E

Tuesday noon <sup>the</sup> this 24 hours comes in  
with moderate breeze from S W. came on  
all sail set employed at several jobs  
at night shorten sail double reef and  
left for the wind heading on & on  
middle fresh breeze later the same came  
on all sail wind & employed clearing sheats  
and blacking them and anchors lat 35-04 S

Wednesday noon <sup>the</sup> this 24 hours comes in  
with moderate breeze from S came on all  
sail set at 4 pm saw the 3 kings off  
New Zealand employed at several jobs at  
night shorten sail heaving on by S  
double reef the kings during on & distance  
10 miles middle moderate later the same  
at 6 am stand on & all sail & at  
wind S S W the kings in sight employed  
clearing iron work no observation

Thursday noon <sup>the</sup> this 24 hours comes  
with moderate breeze from S S W. came  
on & all sail set some squalls of  
rain at night shorten sail double reef  
came on & employed at several jobs  
middle and later moderate breeze rain fine  
weather came on & at daylight set all sail  
employed maintaining iron work  
lat 33-10 S

Remarks on Board Ship James Smith  
Friday Nov 14 this m hours comes in  
with moderate breeze from S on course N E  
all sail set fine weather Employed at  
several jibs at night shorten sail  
double reef and light to the wind  
main topsail a back heading on  
in middle moderate later moderate at daylight  
stead E N E all sail set fair weather  
no observation

Saturday Nov 15 this m hours  
comes in with moderate breeze from  
N on course E N E fair weather all  
sail set at 4 pm Stead N E by E  
Employed in ships duty at night  
shorten sail double reef middle and  
later strong breeze and fair weather  
some rain at daylight set fore  
topsail and fly jib lat 41-54 S  
long 144-54 E

Sunday Nov 16 this m hours comes  
in with strong breeze from N on  
course N E fore topsail set at  
night took in the jibs the  
wind held to the west fair weather  
middle moderate with rain later moderate  
breeze from S E all sail set fine  
weather lat 30-45 S long 149-26 E

Monday Nov 17 this m hours  
comes in with light breeze from  
E S E course N E all sail set fine  
weather at night double reef  
got a loose observation middle  
and later moderate weather at daylight  
more ship heading S E double reef  
set all hands Employed in hoisting  
oil found 3 casks leaking. Put  
on pale oil lat 30-19 S



of after Redford. On Sunday the 11th  
Monday now the 24 hours comes in  
with moderate breezes from N.E. heading  
S.E. by E. the wind main, top gale sails  
and jib set all hands employed  
concocting oil at night finished  
and tack ship heading N. middle modest  
later moderate and breezy later moderate and  
breezy main to gale sails in observation

the  
Tuesday now the 24 hours comes in  
with moderate breezes from N.E. heading  
S.E. by E. sail set employed at several  
jobs at 4 pm saw Easter Rocks and  
Maccles Island at night tack ship  
heading N. by the rocks having E. by  
N. distance 15 miles on weather gale the  
island on weather became much strong  
breezes later the same at daylight set main  
topsails at 10 am single reef thick  
weather heading E. at noon had 11  
breezes rocks lat 30 20 S

the  
Wednesday now the 24 hours comes  
in with strong breezes from N.E. heading  
S.E. by E. the wind single  
reef set thick weather at night  
Shorten sail heading N.E. by E.  
middle modest and breezy later modest heading  
N. all sail set at 9 am saw Maccles Island  
employed at several jobs lat 30 13 S

the  
Friday now the 24 hours comes in  
with light air from E. steering N. all  
sail set fine weather employed at several  
jobs at night Shorten sail and more  
light Maccles Island having N. distance  
18 miles wind light air later light  
air set at 10 pm flag and parties at  
11 am 2 boats went on shore at  
Maccles Island giving 11 and on  
fine weather lat 30 08 S

Remarks on Board Ship James H. ... of  
Saturday Dec 2 this 24 hours comes  
in with light air lying off and  
on at Macaulis Island. The capt  
on shore with 2 boats at night  
saw on board with some goats  
a pig and some fish heading  
in double reefs set jib and  
sprinker at night the island bearing  
on an distance 5 miles curved rocks  
bearing 1/2 an distance 25 miles middle  
modest later fresh breeze and fine  
weather heading N by W all sail.  
Got at daylight saw Sunday Island  
at 9 am tack ship heading S by E  
I saw hills lat 22-49 S

Sunday Dec 3 this 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze from on  
heading S. I W all sail Got Macaulis  
Island and quarter rocks in sight  
at night shortened sail the island  
on the lee quarter the rocks on lee  
bore middle and later modest at  
9 am saw black fish lower all  
boats got none the island and rocks  
in sight fine weather lat 30-16 S

Monday Dec 4 this 24 hours comes  
in with light air heading N by E  
all sail set fine weather at 1  
pm saw a ship a boiling to windward  
at night the capt went to see it  
was the Edward Barry of San Tacket  
6 months out in whole middle came  
sails the same the Edward Barry in  
sight and goat island entered at  
several points a boat the ship lat  
30-14 S



New Bedford bearing on view, and 1854  
Monday Dec the 5 this m hours comes in  
with a calm Employed repairing main sail  
yeat is now in sight and the Edward being  
made right air flying with cords up  
and down at daylight and  
all sail heading m m sail in sight  
exchange signals with ship monitor of  
main sail at 10 am Stead S lat 30-07 S

long 179-24 W  
Tuesday Dec 6 this m hours comes in  
with moderate breeze from S m E Steaming  
all sail set at 4 am light to the wind  
heading E fine weather Employed at several  
jobs at night took S, E, L heading  
m m sail kept middle moderate later  
moderate Steaming S, E all sail set  
m m E fair weather lat 30-48 S

Wednesday Dec 7 this m hours comes in  
with moderate breeze and fine weather  
heading S m by the wind all sail set  
at 4 am held to the m Employed at  
several jobs at night shortened sail heading  
S by m middle and later moderate  
at daylight Stead m m E all sail set  
fine weather lat 31-13 S

Thursday Dec 8 this m hours comes in  
with moderate breeze from m m  
Steaming m m E all sail set fine  
weather Employed at several jobs at  
night shortened sail and kept to  
m wind heading m middle and later  
moderate heading m at 8 am saw  
several rocks at 10 took ship heading  
m fine weather repaired fore top  
gall sail and reset it

lat 30-34 S

Remarks on Board Ship James Arnold  
Saturday Dec the 9 This m hours  
comes in with moderate weather  
and huffling winds heading from  
N to N. Employed at several jobs  
so took mizzen to galley rigging  
at night Shorten sail dark  
night many cars N by N middle  
midnight and rising at midnight saw  
a ship under our lee she tacked and  
stood a long with us till daylight  
exchanged signals with her but did  
not know hers she stood to the  
S by N we headed to the N by the  
vised Employed at leasing a house  
N by N fine weather Lat 29-47 S

the  
Sunday Dec 10 This m hours comes  
in with moderate breeze and fair  
weather heading N by N by N  
sail set at 4 pm tacks N by N  
heading E by S at night  
Shorten sail middle and later  
strong breeze and rising at daylight  
saw a sail Lat 30-11 S

the  
Monday Dec 11 This m hours comes  
in with fresh breeze heading E  
to E Topsails set saw a sail and  
got island at 4 pm spoke ship  
snowed over of masthead 14 months  
out 150 S born at 6 tacks ship was  
at night Shorten sail middle night  
air later light air and came thick  
rising weather a sail in sight at 8  
am spoke ship spoke later at  
this hour 10 months out 400 - him and  
saw small island no observation



at sea Red Sea Crossing on Norway

Sunday Dec 11 11:18 in hours comes in with light baffling winds the fishermen in company with the hazy weather at night shorten sail middle and later moderate breeze from S E by E rainy weather heading E by N double reefs set no observation

Monday Dec 12 <sup>the</sup> 11:18 in hours comes in with moderate breeze from S E by E heading E by N double reefs set thick rainy weather at night more ship heading S by N middle light breeze and fog later the same heading saw all sail set saw a sail lat 30-25 S

Tuesday Dec 13 <sup>the</sup> 11:18 in hours comes in with moderate breeze from S heading N saw all sail set hazy weather employed at several jobs at night shorten sail middle moderate later fresh breeze from S saw all sail steering E lat 30-36 S long 149-59 W

Wednesday Dec 14 <sup>the</sup> 11:18 in hours comes in with moderate breeze from S S W steering E all sail set employed at several jobs at night shorten sail and kept to the wind heading N later rocks in site later moderate and foggy at 10 AM saw 8 fresh whales at noon heard all boats the N B ship and got badly star the S B took the line and got the whale the N B struck and got the whale

  
N B

  
S B

Remarks on Board Ship James H. Hunt of  
Saturday Dec 16 this is a heavy  
ice with moderate breeze and fair  
weather at 11:00 got the whale a long  
side at 4 corners cutting at 4 finish  
middle employed clearing away the  
heads heading E. N. E. hole topails  
at 1:00 later moderate breeze and fine  
weather heading S by W employed  
in hauling

Sunday Dec 17 <sup>the</sup> this is a heavy  
ice with moderate breeze and fine  
weather at 4 pm tack ship heading  
N. N. E. employed hauling middle  
moderate hauling middle and later  
fresh breeze and fine weather hauling  
saw a sail and birds etc  
Lat 30-45 S

Monday Dec 18 <sup>the</sup> this is a heavy  
ice with fresh breeze and fine  
weather at 2 pm finish hauling  
at 6:00 tack ship Edward Cary  
of Massachusetts in middle and later strong  
breeze heading N. E. double reef got saw  
a sail employed mending waist boat  
Lat 30 S

Tuesday Dec 19 <sup>the</sup> this is a heavy  
ice with strong breeze and fair  
weather heading N. E. single reef got  
employed mending waist boat at  
3 pm saw sperm whales board all  
boats the waist boat struck and  
got stove and lost the whale  
1 boat picked up the S. T. one  
and the other a up the life  
line till night with the  
boxes middle heading S. double  
reef at 10:00 later strong breeze and  
fair weather employed mending the  
boat saw a sail Lat 30-16 S



near Bedford cruising on Long Island

Wednesday Dec 20 <sup>the</sup> this 24 hours comes in  
with strong breezes from E & heading S & E  
by the wind single reefs set & fairway  
weather at 10 am. Saw a sail Employed mending  
boat at noon. Steered 11 1/2 N 1/2 E  
no observation

Thursday Dec 21 <sup>the</sup> this 24 hours comes in  
with strong breezes from E & heading S & E  
at 10 am. Saw a sail Employed mending  
boat at 11 am. Steered 11 1/2 N 1/2 E  
no observation

Friday Dec 22 <sup>the</sup> this 24 hours comes in  
with moderate breeze from E & heading S & E  
at 10 am. Saw a sail Employed mending  
boat at 11 am. Steered 11 1/2 N 1/2 E  
no observation

Saturday Dec 23 <sup>the</sup> this 24 hours comes in  
with moderate breeze from E & heading S & E  
at 10 am. Saw a sail Employed mending  
boat at 11 am. Steered 11 1/2 N 1/2 E  
no observation

Remarks on Board Ship James Arnold

Sunday Dec <sup>the</sup> 14 This 14 hours comes in  
with strong breezes from S. S. E. close in up  
all sail set at 2 pm. Speak ship.  
Edward carry of mantucket in company  
with her till night at 4 saw no whales  
later at 5 saw a sail at sunset. Shorten  
sail and light to heading. 8 am  
middle and later moderate breezes at  
5 am. Speak the Edward carry and  
montereglar of mantucket in company  
with them. Then the day at 9 saw  
Sperm whales and waited the L.B.  
James Arnold got 2 whales. The  
S.B. and L.B. lat 30.26 S long 149.30 W

Monday Dec <sup>the</sup> 15 This 15 hours comes  
in with moderate breezes at 1 pm.  
comes cutting at 2 pm. The  
other 2 ships standing on the  
wind on opposite tacks at 3 they  
tack and at night came to  
the James Arnold middle hailing  
later at 5 am saw Sperm whales  
at 4 board all boats. The S. R. struck  
and held the whale at 9 took the  
whale too the ship the other 4 boats  
left the chase 2 ships in sight  
strong breezes hailing weather  
no observation

S.B. <sup>the</sup>  
Tuesday Dec 16 This 16 hours comes  
in with strong breezes E. S. E. Sperm  
whales in sight 3 boats in chase  
at 5 am boats came on board  
with Cheate sacks. Edward carry  
and montereglar in sight hailing  
at 6 comes cutting at 6 pm. The  
middle hailing later strong breezes  
heaving. 8 am light breeze. The sail  
set a sail in sight employed hailing



17  
of New Bedford Looking on 14th of Jan

Wednesday Dec 27 <sup>the</sup> this 24 hours comes in  
in with strong breeze E & S heading  
Sable reef topsails set at 6 pm  
noon S ship heading on. Saw 3 sails  
Embley, a sailing vessel to finish to  
heading later strong breeze heading  
at 6 pm topsails set. Saw 3 sail  
Embley was rising ship and clearing up  
lat 29-39 S

Thursday Dec 28 <sup>the</sup> this 24 hours comes in  
with strong breeze from E & S heading  
Sable reef topsails set at 2 pm S spoke  
Ship Friday of New Bedford is wanted  
out 600 hundred barrels in company  
than the day at 3 saw Sunday island  
at night shorter sail and more ship  
heading S Sunday island having  
to distance 20 miles later sunset heading  
S all sail set saw 3 sail used Sunday  
island Embley coopers oil lat 29-48 S

Friday Dec 29 <sup>the</sup> this 24 hours comes in  
with moderate breeze and fine weather  
heading S S in by the wind all sail  
set saw 5 sail at 4 pm S spoke the  
Edward Cary Embley coopers oil  
middle sunset later the same at 6 am  
divided the oil that was got in company  
with the Edward Cary and controller  
Embley a strong down oil heading S  
by the wind no observation

Saturday Dec 30 <sup>the</sup> this 24 hours comes in  
with fresh breeze and clear weather  
heading S by the wind Embley  
strong down oil blocked off the  
main mast at night shorter sail  
and more ship heading on E later  
strong and Embley a strong down oil  
and washing ship met 30-40 S long 18-20

# Remarks on Board Ship James M. Wood

The <sup>11</sup>th Sunday Dec 31 This 24 hours comes in with strong breeze heading N.E. by the wind hole topsails set Employed masting ship and wet hole sails strong breeze & hearing from meadows island in sight at 10 am saw 3 sperm whales board 3 boats the B B struck and line parted the whale went to windward shouting and at 11 like other boat board last side of the whale 3 boats in chase of the whales no observation

BB



Monday Jan 1 the 1854 This 24 hours comes in with strong breeze from E at 11 am saw the whale again and then B struck and drew the B B struck the same whale a gain and got the whale at 24 took the whale too the ship at 4 comes out at 7-30 line 12 saw a sail middle Employed clearing up later strong breeze sailing heading N.E. single reefs set at 10-20

Tuesday Jan 2 the 24 hours comes in with strong breeze heading N.E. single reefs set at 1-30 saw 3 sperm whales board 3 boats 1 boat had to stop the boat star had his fingers jammed jammed but the B B got slight hurt and drew and got a little store lost until sunset with about 30000 middle sailing later sailing strong at 7 am first sailing 2 double reef topsails set at noon took in fore topsail being strong and raining saw a sail no observation



From Scotland passing on Monday

Wednesday Jan 3 This 24 hours comes in  
with a gale from E & S at a fair pace ship  
heading on close reef main & sail used  
to mast & tack. At 8 PM Edward came  
in side raiery middle making a gale and thick  
foggy weather 1 sail in site Lat 40-34 S

Thursday Jan 4 This 24 hours comes in  
with a gale from N & N 10 W in a fresh  
Ship Edward came of man lucket at night  
the weather moder moder middle mail  
later moder clearing at 10 PM topsails set  
at daylight took in Starboard boat and  
mended her 1 sail in site employed  
a "sewer" job Lat 40-00 S Long 149-44 W

Friday Jan 5 This 24 hours comes in  
with moder breez and fine weather  
heading E by N all sail set by the  
wind at 2 PM saw several islands at  
a look a ship Edward came employed  
coopering oil used sewer job middle  
moder at 10 PM ship & saw double  
reefs set at sunset several islands bearing  
S S E distance 20 miles middle strong  
breez later strong breez at daylight  
the island in site and under  
sails and the Edward came clearing  
at 11 PM double reef to sails set  
employed strong oil no observation

Saturday Jan 6 This 24 hours comes  
in with strong breez from E S E  
heading S double reef fore and  
main topsails set by the wind  
thick weather employed washing  
Ship middle strong breez later clearing  
and raiery at 11 PM set  
Saw employed making out Shoals  
Lat 31-14 S

1 marks in Board. Ship James H. ...  
Sunday Jan 7 <sup>The</sup> this 24 hours comes in  
with strong breeze from E & course on  
double reef topsails. Set Employed strong  
away. Shooks at night took in mizzen  
topsail and left the heading S S E  
later strong breeze from E & course on  
double reef fore and main topsails  
and foresail. Set at 11-4-9. S. Long 144-84 E

Monday Jan 8 <sup>The</sup> this 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze from E  
course on double reef fore and main  
topsails and foresail. Set at night  
took in fore topsail and kept  
the heading N by E middle and later  
strong breeze from E heading N by E  
double reef main topsail and foresail  
Set Employed. Setting up Shooks  
Lat 31-10 S

Tuesday Jan 9 <sup>The</sup> this 24 hours comes  
in with a strong breeze from E  
heading N by E double reef main  
topsail and foresail. Set Employed  
Setting up Shooks at 6 am  
while heading S S E middle and  
later strong breeze at 6 am Set double  
reef fore topsail heading S S E  
Employed Setting up Shooks. Lat 32-55 S

Wednesday Jan 10 <sup>The</sup> this 24 hours comes in  
with strong breeze from E & course  
on double reef fore and main topsail  
and foresail. Set Employed strong  
away. kept middle and later strong breeze  
course S & on double reefs. Set at 8 am  
Set jib and main sail. Lat 34-49 S  
Long 145 E





Remains on Board. Ship James H. ...  
the ship Jan 18 in port employed  
painting ship and taking wood and water  
on board

Friday Jan 19 in port all hands employed  
storing water wood and painting

Saturday Jan 20 in port  
employed at several jobs one man

Sunday Jan 21 in port one  
watch on liberty the in view Wilson

Monday Jan 22 in port one  
watch on liberty the other  
employed painting the stern

Tuesday Jan 23 in port one watch  
on liberty the other employed  
at several jobs about the ship

Wednesday Jan 24 in port all  
hands employed cooping breeches  
got a raft of water

Thursday Jan 25 in port all hands  
employed getting recruits a board

Friday Jan 26 in port all hands  
employed at several jobs about the  
ship

Saturday Jan 27 in port all hands  
employed getting ready for  
Deserters in this port George  
Carpenter and Sautman Capt.



of new Bedford passing on Monday  
Sunday Jan 28 at 9 am here 8 per  
and got the vessels at 6 the pilot came  
on board and got under way and stood  
out the bay at 10 the pilot left

<sup>the</sup>  
Monday Jan 29 this m hours comes  
in with moderate breeze from N. N. W.  
heading N. by the wind all sail  
set employed stowing the anchors and  
chains and splicing at night set  
boats crew watches took in fore  
and main top ginsails middle moderate  
later moderate breeze heading N. E. all  
sail set employed painting boats  
and several jobs no observations

<sup>the</sup>  
Tuesday Jan 30 this m hours comes  
in with light air from N. N. W.  
at noon spoke ship Florida  
of new Bedford in company with  
her then the day heading to the  
N. E. all sail set at night came  
evening took in fore and main  
top ginsails and hauled up mainsail  
middle moderate and rising  
later moderate breeze ship here in  
in company no observations

<sup>the</sup>  
Wednesday Jan 31 this m hours comes  
in with moderate breeze wind to the  
Eastward at 3 pm took ship heading  
N. all sail set at night shortened  
sail double reefed Florida in company  
middle moderate later fresh breeze heading  
N. E. by N. all sail set at 9 am. met  
the barge Jane of Sidney  
at noon spoke ship then of  
Stamington N. N. W. headed all  
into making new Florida in  
S. E. at 12 M. 33 12 S.

# Remarks On Board Ship James Arnold

Thursday Feb 1<sup>st</sup> This 24 hours  
comes in with strong breeze  
from E by N heading N E by N  
at 1 m took in the gablesails  
at 4 double reefed the in company  
employed at several jobs at 2  
a ship put to windward at  
night shorter sail middle string  
bree later strong breeze heading  
N E by single reef topsails. Sat  
saw a sail lat 22-14 S long 176 E

Friday Feb 2<sup>nd</sup> This 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze from E  
heading N E by single reef  
topsails Sat employed at several  
jobs at night were ship heading  
S shorter sail later strong breeze  
and rainy double reef topsails Sat  
heading S by true wind lat 20-36 S  
long 179-41 E

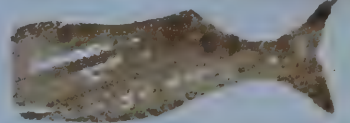
Saturday Feb 3<sup>rd</sup> This 24 hours  
comes in with strong breeze and  
squally heading N E by N by the  
wind single reef topsails Sat  
employed at several jobs middle  
and later light airs and rainy  
weather heading N E by the  
wind all sail Sat lat 21-46 S

Sunday Feb 4<sup>th</sup> This 24 hours  
comes in with light airs heading  
to the north and East by the  
wind saw a ship at night  
took in light sails middle  
light was later moderate case  
Sat all sail saw a sail lat 21-26 S  
long 179-47 E



1877  
at 10 AM. Dried. (Sunday) on morning in  
Monday Feb 5 This 24 hours comes  
in with fresh breeze from the  
west. In AM sail set fine weather  
at night shorten sail and steared  
on by the wind. At 11 AM. S. B. 11 AM.  
bree at 6 AM. Saw 3 sperm whales  
at 4 AM. all boats the S. B. 11 AM.  
and went slight part the S. B. 11 AM.  
and got the whale at 11 AM. the whale  
to the ship no observation

71 B



Tuesday Feb 6 This 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze employed  
cutting at night lasted about one  
hour but was in and had most  
of the night and a large very rugged  
middle lying by the whale and  
chasing away job and shortly  
at midnight the fluke came forth  
could all hands and get a rather one  
at daylight comes cutting at noon got  
the body in and just saw a sail  
no observation S. B.

Wednesday Feb 7 This 24 hours  
comes in with fine weather employed  
having case and cutting up junk  
at night finish and carcasses having  
later strong breeze. Sailing at 8 AM.  
Saw sperm whales going to midnight  
quick the ship passed the new harbor  
in chase at 11 AM. heard 2 boats and chart  
to midnight the passed boat struck

Thursday Feb 8 This 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze and rainy  
at the whales still in site at 11 AM. the  
steabon boat board and struck  
the B. B. board and struck over the  
line the B. B. 11 AM. 11 AM.  
at 11 AM. took the whale to the ship  
having strong middle hailing

Remarks on Board Ship James Stewart  
more moderate after cutting hailing  
strong no observation

Friday Feb 9 This m. snow comes  
in with strong breeze still cutting  
at 3-30 pm get in the hilly  
all but the small the wind  
hastily off middle by 4 pm the  
the white and hailing later  
hailing and cutting no observation

Saturday Feb 10 This m. snow  
comes in with moderate breeze  
and a heavy snow. Employed  
hailing and cutting the snow  
at 11 pm finish hailing case  
middle hailing later hailing  
at 6 am saw 3 fine whales at 7  
board 4 boats the 1st struck  
and killed the whale at 10 took  
the whale to the ship moderate  
no observation

Sunday Feb 11 This m. snow  
comes in with a calm Employed  
hailing and strong oil middle  
hailing later fine weather hailing  
French rock in site  
no observation

Monday Feb 12 This m. snow comes  
in with fresh breeze from SE  
Employed hailing and cutting French  
rock in site middle strong breeze  
hailing later strong breeze steering  
on by 8 hailing

Feb 12 1850



of new Redhead. During an evening storm

the  
Tuesday Feb 13 This 24 hours comes in  
with strong breezes from S by S double  
reefs set employed. Boats at 10 am  
saw 8 ships making good way to windward  
quick board a boat's chart till night  
with out sunset later strong breeze heading  
S by S double reef topsail set

the  
Wednesday Feb 14 This 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze heading S by S  
by S double reef topsail set by the  
wind employed at sunset till night  
Spoke large jarre of sidery used  
more ship and shortened sail midle and  
later strong breeze employed covering  
oil thick weather heading S by  
the wind double reefs set at 10 am took  
jib at 11 took fore and main on topsail  
raining no observation

the  
Thursday Feb 15 This 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze from E N E  
heading S double reef main topsail  
and foresail set thick rainy weather  
midle strong breeze and rainy later  
strong breeze and rainy at 6 am more  
ship heading S S E at 4 set double  
reef fore topsail set 30054 S

the  
Friday Feb 16 This 24 hours comes in  
with strong breeze from E heading  
S S E by the wind double reef fore  
and main topsails set sparley  
at 4-30 took in fore topsail being  
strong midle strong breeze later  
strong breeze heading S S E double  
reef main topsail and foresail  
set employed covering oil

Remarks on Board Ship James Knicker

<sup>the</sup>  
Saturday Feb 17 This 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze from E. & S.  
heading on double reef main  
and fore topsails and foresail  
and jib set Employed coopersing  
oil at night took fore top sail  
and jib middle strong breeze later  
the same heading on double reef  
set spoke ship Elisabeth in  
noon heard Employed strong  
oil no observation

<sup>the</sup>  
Sunday Feb 18 This 24 hours  
comes in with fresh breeze from  
E. & S. heading on double reef  
topsails set Employed strong  
oil the Elisabeth in site  
middle and later strong breeze heading  
to the N. and E. Employed strong  
oil no observation

<sup>the</sup>  
Monday Feb 19 This 24 hours  
comes in with strong breeze  
heading S. by the wind double  
reefs set Employed strong down  
at 4 pm spoke the Elisabeth and  
her macker at night shortened  
sail middle and later strong breeze  
Employed washing ship no

<sup>the</sup> <sup>observation</sup>  
Tuesday Feb 20 This 24 hours  
comes in with strong breeze and  
clear weather heading to the S.  
double reefs set hoist a new fore  
top sail & sail in site at night  
in company with the Elisabeth later  
strong breeze heading on full  
sails set Employed at service  
jib saw a sail lat 30.53 &



of New Bedford Cruising on New England

Wednesday Feb 21 This 24 hours comes in with strong breeze from S & S heading on E by the vessel all sail set & sail in site at 4-30 saw the coast & rocks bent a mile - the main & top sail at night 10 S. had to sail the rocks having to distance 15 miles & sail in site later strong breeze at 7 am S. spoke large sea hull of main at 10 spoke ship Elsie at New Bedford at noon saw spinnaker and started and yet 1 whale 20 barrels no observation

Thursday Feb 22 This 24 hours comes in with strong breeze spinnaker in site all 2 ships in chase with about 100000 at daylight took the whale to the surface & made and comes cutting out of the head and took in the body and the sea hull took the head & sail in site no observation

Friday Feb 23 This 24 hours comes in with strong breeze from S & S employed clearing away at night comes sailing the sea hull and Elsie in site middle knitting whole rock main top sail and lower set having strong later strong breeze at daylight more ships heading on S & S spoke reefs set employed sailing at 10 am spoke ship Montpelier of Nantucket saw 4 more

Lat 40-38 S

Remarks On Board Ship James Arnold

<sup>the</sup>  
Saturday Feb 24 This m hours  
comes in with strong bree from  
N E heading in m m by the  
wind at 1 pm took in fore and  
miz. m topails and jib - being  
strong saw 5 sail at night  
were ship heading E S E employed  
hulling middle strong bree  
hulling later strong bree at daylight  
pink hulling a ship in site  
no observation

Sunday Feb 25 This m hours  
comes in with strong bree  
from E E employed was being  
off wood met. hole ship E fish the  
and testimony wood large sea-hall  
in site saw a others at 5 pm  
comes in sailing middle sailing  
later strong bree decided the oil  
with the fish the this morning  
sea-hall and testimony in site  
Lat 20-10 S

<sup>the</sup>  
Monday Feb 26 This m hours  
comes in with strong bree from  
E S E Steering S on double reefed  
at 1 pm light to the wind heading  
N at night were ship heading  
S E and shorter sail sea-hall in  
site middle and later strong bree  
and sailing weather stable reef  
main topail and portail set  
employed breaking out 1 hanks

Lat 21-40 S Long 180 E



1355

~~The~~ Bedford heading on our island  
the  
Tuesday Feb 27 This 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze from N N E  
at 4 pm more fresh heading N N  
doubt reef main topsail and  
mainsail set employed stowing away  
cask midle light hawling air and raiing  
later the same lat 41-39 S

Wednesday Feb 28 This 24 hours comes  
in with moderate breeze from E by S  
heading N main to gablesail and  
fly jib set employed setting up  
sloops at night shorten sail and  
left to the wind heading N E by N  
middle strong breeze and raiing later the  
same heading N E doubt reef topsails  
set lat 30-44 S

Thursday March 1 This 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze from E S E  
heading N E by the wind doubt reef  
topsails set employed coopersing oil  
at 4 pm comes raiing at night  
shorten sail middle and later strong  
breeze and foggy weather lat 30-24 S

Friday March 2 This 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze from E heading  
S S E doubt reef topsails set  
foggy weather employed at several jobs  
middle and later strong a gale from  
E heading S S E lat 31-14 S

Saturday March 3 This 24 hours comes  
in with a gale from E heading  
S S E doubt reef main topsail and  
sternmost stack and main tricat  
set middle and later raiing a gale  
heading S S E  
at 10 pm

Remarks on Board Ship James H. Arnold

<sup>The</sup>  
Sunday march 4 This 24 hours comes  
in with a gale from E. heading  
S S E double reef main topsail  
and topmast stack set at 5 pm  
exchanging signals with ship  
gained of muntucket more ship  
heading S S E middle and later  
blowing a gale no observation

<sup>The</sup>  
Monday march 5 This 24 hours  
comes in with a gale from E  
heading to the S S E double reef  
main topsail and topmast  
stack set rainy at 5 pm close  
reef the main topsail middle  
and later blowing a gale and  
raining no observation

<sup>The</sup>  
Tuesday march 6 This 24 hours comes  
in with a gale from E. heading  
S E close reef main topsail and topmast  
stack set rainy at 4 pm more ship  
middle and later strong breeze and  
rain no observation

<sup>The</sup>  
Wednesday march 7 This 24 hours  
comes in with strong breeze and  
rain double reef topsails and foresail  
set at night took in fore topsail  
middle E. heading S E middle  
and later blowing strong at 6 am more  
S. by E heading S S E took in foresail  
blowing a gale no observation.

<sup>The</sup>  
Thursday march 8 This 24 hours  
comes in with a gale from E. double  
reef main topsail and topmast  
stack set rainy with strong breeze  
and rain later strong breeze at daylight  
more ship heading S E later S  
strong 18. E.



of poor Bedford. Cruising on Monday, March

the

Friday, March 9 This 24 hours comes in with strong breeze from E and clear weather heading on N E double reefed set employed at several jobs mill and in the forenoon heading on N E by the wind at daylight set the jib and hauled it and hauled a, 1000 - one lat 31-12 S long 148-52 E

the

Saturday, March 10 This 24 hours comes in with strong breeze from E heading on N E double reefed and coxes set clear weather employed at several jobs at night shortened sail minor minor enter the same employed - being out heading - by the wind lat 30-45 S

the

Sunday, March 11 This 24 hours comes in with light airs from E and heading S E by the wind employed string oil in fore hole mill minor later strong breeze hove topsails set employed string away cable no

the

observation

Monday, March 12 This 24 hours comes in with strong breeze from E and heading S E by the wind double reefed set employed string away cable and snatching ship at night were ship heading on N E double reefed main topsail and hove up fore mill minor at 1000 hauled on at daylight hauled a gale took in fore topsail and close reef the main at noon being heavy no observation

Remarks on Board Ship James Arnold of

<sup>the</sup>  
Tuesday March 13 This m hours comes  
in with a gale at a fair more white and  
took in main topsail flying with  
sternmost stacle set at night being  
very hard from the E. wind  
at midnight moderated some  
set close reef main topsail  
later still blew a gale set 1000 S

<sup>the</sup>  
Wednesday March 14 This m hours  
comes in with fresh breeze from  
E. wind a heavy sea and some rain  
close reef topsail set started  
a barrel of meat and molasses  
middle strong kees at 3 am heeled  
we took in fore topsail at day light  
blowing a gale and raining close  
reef main topsail no other action

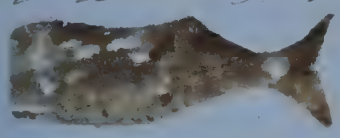
<sup>the</sup>  
Thursday March 15 This m hours  
comes in with a gale from S. W.  
close reef main topsail set  
middle strong kees later strong  
kees from W. S. W. came on E. by N.  
hole topsails set employed at  
several jobs set 31. 23. S

<sup>the</sup>  
Friday March 16 This m hours  
comes in with fresh breeze from S. W.  
came on E. by E. hole topsails set  
clear weather employed at several jobs  
William Stephens son & Charles  
came on duty to day went off 1000 S  
the 3 of February with a fair breeze  
went out of cutting up junk middle  
and later moderated breeze from S. W.  
at daylight heard E. by S all sail  
set at 10 am saw French rock  
employed making out for sail  
set 31. S long 180 m



near Redford heading on voyage and

~~The~~  
Saturday March 17. This 24 hours comes  
in with light breeze from S.W. steering  
N.E. all sail set employed at noon  
just sent a new report and retained  
flag at night took in light  
sail and later at noon from each  
in late having a distance of miles  
middle of night later the same at 6  
am saw 3 sperm whales at 4 toward  
at noon the L.B. Steak used got  
the whale at 10 took the whale to the  
ship the other boats in chase. at  
noon all boats came on board



no observation

L.B. ~~the~~  
Sunday March 18 This 24 hours  
comes in with moderate breeze from  
S.E. employed cutting at 3 pm  
saw 3 sperm whales at 4 pm's  
cutting and board 3 boats and  
last until sunset with out  
saw 3 middle of night employed  
leaving a way the head later  
first breeze sailing saw a sail

Lat 30-56 S

Monday March 19 This 24 hours  
comes in with strong breeze heading  
N.E. by the wind employed sailing  
at 3 pm saw several islands at  
night more ship and shorter sail  
middle and later strong breeze  
sailing at noon 3 boats saw a  
3 islands sailing at noon  
Redford 4 in out chase

Lat 31-10 S

Tuesday on Board Ship James Arnold of  
Friday march 20 this 24 hours  
comes in with strong breeze employed  
boiling at night finish boiling  
middle deck keels and foggy later  
light breeze and foggy at daylight  
more ship heading N. E. by the  
wind employed at several jobs  
Lat 31-53 S  
the

Wednesday march 21 this 24 hours  
comes in with light breeze  
heading N. E. by the wind  
employed at several jobs at night shorten  
sail middle and later moderate  
employed cooking oil and breaking  
out cask heading N. E. by the wind  
all sail set Lat 31-14 S  
the

Thursday march 22 this 24 hours  
comes in with moderate breeze and  
breeze heading N. E. all sail  
set employed cooking oil and turned  
down fore top galant hatches at  
night more ship and shorten  
sail heading S. E. middle and  
later moderate at daylight set  
job and coals employed storing  
oil Lat 31-40 S  
the

Friday march 23 this 24 hours  
comes in with moderate breeze  
from E. N. E. heading S. E. by  
the wind employed storing oil  
shortened 1/2 hatches in keel and  
at night finish  
middle came later moderate breeze  
and then earlier Cooper employed  
reheating cask coals N. E. all sail  
set Lat 40



New Bedford Sailing on New England

Saturday march 14 This in hours comes in with fresh breeze from E & S & some rain at night light to the wind and shorter sail made Strong breeze later Strong breeze and raining no observation

Sunday march 15 This in hours comes in with strong winds and rain heading S under short sail at night more shift heading on E middle and later blowing a gale from E and raining no observation

Monday march 16 This in hours comes in with a gale from on E heading E spring double reef main topsail and tricales set middle more moderate later moderate and foggy a double reef topsails and foresail at daylight setting the boats from the upper chains to the lower ones the cooper tending the after fall to the waist boat called to lower and he let go all to gather and broke the coal and stone in gashed streak so that we had to take her in and repair her done by our mess cooper employed repairing cask brocht a cask of bread

Tuesday march 17 This in hours comes in with moderate breeze and thick fog heading on by the wind under short sail at night more ship heading E by S cooper employed repairing cask middle and later moderate and raining heading on by S all sail set water later on by S repairing cask long 197 20

Remarks on Board Ship James Arnold  
The

Wednesday March 28 This 24 hours comes  
in with moderate breez from S & course  
we all sail set some logg employed  
at several jobs cooper employed at  
relaying cable at night took in  
light sails middle moderate later  
moderate at day light saw several islands  
Spoke ship Lion of Providence 100  
barrels in company then the day  
lat 30-04 S

The

Thursday March 29 This 24 hours comes  
in with moderate breez course we now  
all sail set Lion in company  
at 1 pm saw Sunday Island  
at night shortened sail as we  
steared S 41 by S at daylight  
saw several islands in site steared  
S 41 all sail at noon exchanging  
signals with large galleon a  
schook of fairhaven lat 29-58 S

The

Friday March 30 This 24 hours  
comes in with moderate breez  
from E S & course we now all  
sail set at night spoke the  
John a schook 500 barrels spinnec  
middle and later moderate heading  
S by the wind employed at  
several jobs lat 30-50 S long 180 W

The

Saturday March 31 This 24 hours  
comes in with moderate breez

heading S all sail set at 3  
pm tack ship heading N N E  
at night shortened sail middle  
and later steering breez at daylight  
saw a sail John a schook and spoke  
the Elizabeth Swift of New Bedford  
carrying four first yabale lat 30-42 S

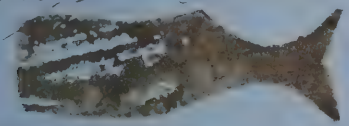


of New Bedford leaving on Monday the

Sunday apt 1 This m hours comes in with strong breez heading S by the wind double reefed set at night 8 o'clock sail. The breeze the night in with middle strong breez later strong breez come on double reefed set lat 31-00 S long 14-3 E

Monday apt 2 This m hours comes in with fresh breez from E come on all sails set at 1 pm saw sperm whales going quick at 4 heard 3 boats the m B struck and took the line the m B struck the whale and got stone the other 2 boats struck and killed the whale at 4 took the whale to the ship later employed cutting no observation

W B



Tuesday apt 3 This m hours comes in with strong breez wind fine weather employed cutting at 3 pm finish with employed clearing away head later at 2 comes on hoisting so ends this m hours

Wednesday apt 4 This m hours comes in with strong breez from E employed hoisting mid and later being a gale wind rain squalls rolling at noon could see all round not scudding the cat

Thursday apt 5 This m hours comes in with a gale from E mid and later being a gale

no observation

Remarks on Board Ship James Arnold of  
the

Friday Apr 6 This 24 hours comes  
in with a gale from E going  
with close reef main topsail  
and stays all set middle standing  
a gale but at 3 am saw a ship hoisting  
at daylight the flag signals with  
ship seagull of New Bedford later  
hoisting a gale Employed hoisting  
the case no observation.

Saturday Apr 7 This 24 hours  
comes in with a gale Employed  
hoisting case at 4 am finished  
and wore ship heading N E  
at 4 about ship seagull middle  
and later hoisting strong vice company  
with the seagull lat 29-14 S

Sunday Apr 8 This 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze at 4 am  
saw ship case and ship lion  
and seagull in company there  
the evening later moderate weather  
heading S all sail set lat 29-38 S

Monday Apr 9 This 24 hours comes  
in with moderate breeze from  
E in E heading S E close topsails  
set 3 ships in sight at night  
at in company with ship Swift  
and seagull also in sight  
middle and later moderate  
at daylight comes coasting  
oil lat 30-31 S

Tuesday Apr 10 This 24 hours comes  
in with moderate breeze and heavy  
heading S E by the wind close  
topsails set Employed coasting  
oil at night & sail in sight  
later moderate Employed strong oil lat 31-30 S



1855

no. Ch. Serra Trine

*[Signature]*

$$\log 32 = 54 \text{ s}$$

used Joseph's Letter S

The

Feb 21-10 S

Remarks on Board Ship James Arnold of  
the

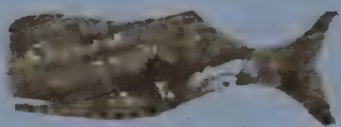
Monday at 16 this 24 hours comes in  
with fresh breeze from S.W. course  
set all sail set 3 ships in company  
middle strong breeze later strong breeze  
at daylight saw several islands and  
cruets and a sail in sight jib gyres  
partly employed at several jobs

Lat 30° 08' S Long 149° 20'

the

Tuesday at 17 this 24 hours comes in  
with moderate breeze from S.W. course  
set all sail set a sail in sight  
several islands and cruets rocks  
at night shortened sail middle light  
airs later moderate breeze island  
in sight saw a sail at 10 am saw  
Sperm whales at 11 board all boats  
at noon the B.B. & took was killed  
the whale so fresh this 24 hours  
no observation

B.B.



the

Wednesday at 18 this 24 hours  
comes in with fresh breeze from  
S.E. & Sperm whales in sight 3  
boats in chase but until  
sunset with out success middle  
sailing with the whale a long  
side later strong breeze at 8 am  
commenced coasting at 9 finish saw  
a sail no observation

the

Thursday at 19 this 24 hours  
comes in with moderate breeze  
employed hauling at 4 am  
saw large species of seal  
bedford 450 Sperm middle  
hauling later moderate at 4  
finish hauling at 10 saw Sperm  
whales going with to windward  
at 4:30 looked all boats and chase  
with out success no observation



New Bedford heading on New England 1848

Friday Apr 20 This 24 hours comes in  
with light airs all sail set by  
the wind employed clearing up at  
night shorten sail used more ship.  
Saw Sunday island heading S. 841  
middle modest later strong wind double reef  
top sails set heading N. E. by the wind  
employed at several jobs Lat 22-35 S

Saturday Apr 21 This 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze double reefs set  
heading N. E. by the wind Saw  
a sail at 3 pm Saw Sunday island  
at night more ship and shorten sail  
the land off weather quarter bearing  
N. E. distance 20 miles middle and later  
mod breeze from E. S. E. at day light 2.  
Saw small sail set a sail in  
with site at 10 am spoke large  
franklin of New Bedford 450 S. 841  
Lat 22-40 S Long 143-21 W

Sunday Apr 22 This 24 hours comes  
in with modest breeze used since  
weather all sail set close S. 841 the  
franklin in company at night  
shorten sail and kept to heading  
S. middle and later light airs and  
came Saw a sail Lat 22-45 S

Monday Apr 23 This 24 hours comes  
in with light baffling airs all sail  
set Saw 3 sail middle and later  
light airs and came employed  
clearing iron bars and turning  
in 2 ships in site Saw  
coastal rocks in S. 841 S

Remarks on Board Ship James Bevel of  
the  
Tuesday at 24 this 24 hours comes  
in with light airs and calm  
brought fairing iron work  
started water in ship in  
site middle and later light airs  
and calm saw 3 ships and Sunday  
island Lat 22-20 S

the  
Wednesday at 25 this 24 hours comes  
in with light airs from S S E  
heading N E all sail set Sunday  
island in site employed at  
saw red jacks at 5 pm spoke ship  
Seagull middle movement later  
more lying off and on at  
Sunday island Seagull in  
company no observation

the  
Thursday at 26 this 24 hours  
comes in with fresh breeze from  
E S E lying off and on at  
Sunday island at night  
doubt rain and stood with  
shore heading S Seagull in  
company middle and later strong  
breeze from E S E heading S by E  
doubt reefs set Macaulis island and  
coral rocks in site spoke ship  
saw Seagull in site Lat 20-22 S

the  
Friday at 27 this 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze from E S E  
heading S by E doubt reefs set  
Seagull and seen in site at 3-30  
we past coral rocks at night  
the rocks having now by distance  
10 miles middle strong breeze later  
the same 2 ships in site  
saw French rocks Lat 21-1 S



1857  
New Bedford leaving on May 29th

Saturday the 28 this 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze from S & E  
at 12-40 saw Sparrow hawks at 1 pm  
board & hauled at a haul the other  
the boat beat anchor but did  
not fasten chast until night  
with out sails came on board and  
shorten sail heading N E by N  
doble reefs and courses set middle  
strong breeze working to windward  
doble reefs and courses set later  
strong breeze lat 40-55 S

the  
Sunday the 29 this 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze doble reefs  
and courses set by the wind  
Friday getting out water middle  
strong breeze later the same heading  
N E & doble reefs set lat 30-16 S

the  
Monday the 30 this 24 hours comes in  
with strong breeze from E heading  
S S E by the wind doble reefs  
and courses set at 4 pm saw a  
ship at sunset took in jib  
and mainsail middle strong breeze  
later strong breeze and fog and  
rain sea gull in sight no

the observation  
Tuesday May 1 this 24 hours  
comes in with strong breeze from  
S & E heading N E by the wind  
doble reefs set thick and rainy  
at night wore ship middle course  
and sails set later in morning  
sail set heading S E by  
the wind lat 30-21 S

Remarks on Board Ship James Resolute of  
the

Wednesday May 2 This 24 hours comes  
in with a breeze and thick and  
rainy middle rainy later moderate  
breezes and fine weather. Heaving &  
all sail set by the wind employed  
at several jobs lat 30-55 S long 175-  
the

Thursday May 3 This 24 hours  
comes in with moderate breeze and  
some squalls of rain. Heaving  
& all sail set at a fore tooth  
in light sails at night. Shorten  
sail middle & long breezes. Later  
fresh breeze employed repairing  
mainsail heaving on by the  
wind saw a breach lat 30-25 S 41  
the long 178-21

Friday May 4 This 24 hours  
comes in with fresh breeze  
heaving on. Shot topsails  
set employed mending mainsail  
in middle & long breezes. Later & long  
breezes and squalls at 11 am saw  
manacles island came near -  
double reefs set lat 30-40 S 41  
the long 178-34

Saturday May 5 This 24 hours  
comes in with strong breeze  
from S & S E heaving on by the  
wind double reefs set at 2 pm  
Spoke ship heaved at night  
took in fore and mizzen  
topsails heaved in company  
middle & long breezes. Later  
the breeze let & we were  
Ship heaving S S W  
under short sail employed  
mending mainsail lat 30-14 S



clear Redford bearing on my land

the

Sunday May 6 This 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze from  
S & at 1 pm saw goat island  
seagull and large frigate bird  
off near Redford in site  
at night the island bearing  
on distance 20 miles middle and  
later strong breeze at 4 am steady  
S or single reefs set goat island  
and castles rocks in site lat 30-33 S  
etc

Monday May 7 This 24 hours  
comes in with strong breeze from  
S & E course S or single reefs  
set at 2 pm saw the seagull  
a whaling to windward made  
all sail at 4 saw sperm whales  
a head going to windward  
quick did not hear for them  
at night the whales off weather  
beach castles rocks and goat island  
a stern heading S or consider  
able reef middle and later made  
set at daylight saw a ship started  
water heading to the S or all sail  
Set lat 30-54 S long 142-20 E  
the

Tuesday May 8 This 24 hours comes in  
with moderate breeze from S heading  
on S or all sail set doubled at  
sunset job at night shortened sail  
middle and later light airs and  
came on breeze morning  
more topsail lat 30-54 S  
the

Wednesday May 9 This 24 hours comes  
in with light airs and came  
on light at sunset and later light  
airs at day saw sperm whales  
at 8 heard all boats the S B boat  
speaker must one given mission so on

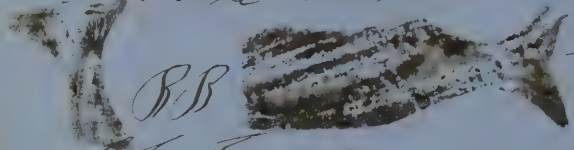


Remarks on Board Ship James Arnold

Thursday May 10 This morn comes in  
with strong breeze Spinn whales in  
side all boats in chase at 4 pm the  
L B struck and got the whale at  
sunset took the whale to the  
ship middle breast head at 9  
parted flesh chase all L B  
boats and got on a mother one  
later Employed cutting at noon  
got in the body no observation  
the



Friday May 11 This morn comes  
in with moderate breeze & heading  
S S E Employed cutting the head  
at night fired 4 times corners boiling  
middle boiling later moderate  
at daylight saw Spinn whales  
at 4:30 saw 3 boats the W B  
and B B struck the B B parted  
line the L B struck the whale  
and we got them both at noon  
took them to the ship



no observation

the

W B



Saturday May 12 This morn comes  
in with fine weather  
Employed cutting at night got  
one head off and part of the  
body boiling middle boiling  
later boiling and cutting  
at noon got the head off  
and 1 body in saw large  
flock of new headed  
the

Sunday May 13 This morn comes  
in with fine weather  
Employed cutting and boiling  
at 3 pm got all the body in  
middle boiling the heads a  
long side later took one head  
boiling no observation



in Bedford during a heavy rain 1858  
Monday the  
Tuesday May 14 this m hours comes  
in with fine weather employed  
in boiling and took in the  
other part middle and later  
boiling no observation  
the

Wednesday May 15 this m hours comes  
in with fine weather employed  
boiling and setting up cask  
middle and later boiling  
the Sat 21-28

Thursday May 16 this m hours comes  
in with strong breeze employed in  
boiling and setting up cask saw  
a ship middle strong breeze boiling  
later strong breeze employed boiling  
and storing oil at noon finish  
boiling no observation at daylight  
the

Friday May 17 this m hours comes  
in with strong breeze from N-NE  
employed storing oil later storing  
oil at 8 am saw sperm whales  
at 4 and 3 boats the S B Spence  
and cleared to find this m hours  
the sperm whale in site

Saturday May 18 this m hours comes  
in with strong breeze sperm whale  
in site 3 boats in chase at 3 pm  
the S B board and struck and killed  
at 4 took the whale to the ship  
night all boats came on board  
middle employed storing oil later  
storing oil Sat 30-33 S S B

Sunday May 19 this m hours  
comes in with fine weather employed  
storing oil and cutting middle and  
later boiling Sat 30-54 S

May 1858-30 80

Remarks on Board Ship James Arnold  
Sunday May 20 This 24 hours comes  
in with fine weather Employed in  
the hailing and coopersing oil middle  
finish the hailing into bling, a  
gale from NW Employed in making  
out and string oil aft no observation  
The

Monday May 21 This 24 hours  
comes in with a gale from NW  
heavy squalls of rain Employed  
string oil at night close reef  
main topsail idle and later  
bling a gale lat 31-44 S  
The

Tuesday May 22 This 24 hours comes  
in with a gale from NW close  
reef main topsail and trisails  
Set at night no observed wind  
hold at the middle and later  
bling a gale lat 31-52 S  
The

Wednesday May 23 This 24 hours  
comes in with a gale from the  
S double reef main topsail and trisails  
Set net hole in middle bling a  
gale later the same Employed string  
oil no observation  
The

Thursday May 24 This 24 hours  
comes in with a gale from S & S  
all hands Employed string oil at  
night finish middle string keels  
later the same Employed string  
away meat and cask lat 31-40 S  
The

Friday May 25 This 24 hours comes  
in with moderate breeze from S  
single reef Set Employed string  
away cask middle and later string  
oil and earn Employed string  
away cask no observation



from Bedford Landing on New London 1853  
Saturday May 22 this 24 hours  
comes in with a calm employed  
washing ship with wind later light  
air and calm employed in washing  
lat 41-14 S

the

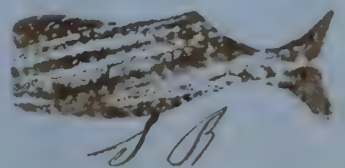
Sunday May 23 this 24 hours comes  
in with light breeze from N E  
calm sail set employed in  
washing and wet hole at night  
shorten sail and stand 8 or 10 miles  
later light breeze at daylight  
stand on for all sail set fine  
weather lat 42-01 S

the

Monday May 24 this 24 hours  
comes in with light breeze from  
N E calm weather all sail set  
light squalls at night  
shorten sail and light to the  
wind heading on middle and later  
light air from N E all sail set  
heading on now by the wind employed  
at 10 o'clock lat 41-23 S

the

Tuesday May 25 this 24 hours comes  
in with moderate breeze from N E  
heading on now by the wind all  
sail set fine weather at 4 pm  
saw 3 or 4 whales at 4 o'clock  
boats at 4-20 heard the other the  
S B struck and held at a tow  
the whale to the ship middle  
employed in getting ready for  
cruising later employed cutting at  
noon fine weather  
no observation



S B

Remarks on Board Ship James Arnold  
Wednesday May 30 This 24 hours  
comes in with light breezes and  
fine weather Employed hauling cable and  
cutting up junk at night corners  
hoisting middle and later light airs  
and came Employed hoisting line  
weather Lat 31-22 S Long 176-40 E

Thursday May 31 This 24 hours comes  
in with a calm fine weather  
Employed hoisting middle and later  
came hoisting at noon finish

Friday June 1 This 24 hours comes in  
with a calm Employed clearing up  
middle and later light breezes from  
the S.S.E. heading E by the wind  
all sail set at 9 am saw 2 ships  
Employed coopers oil Lat 30-50 S  
Long 174-00 E

Saturday June 2 This 24 hours  
comes in with light breezes from  
S.S.E. fine weather heading E  
by the wind all sail set 2 ships  
in sight Employed coopers oil  
middle and later moderate breezes at  
day light more ship saw Employed  
storing oil Lat 30-55 S

Sunday June 3 This 24 hours comes  
in with moderate breezes from S.S.E.  
heading S.W. Employed storing oil  
at night more ship heading E  
middle and later light trades and  
fine weather heading E.N.E. all  
sail set Employed storing away  
cable Lat 31-11 S Long 187-50 E



of our Mother. Tuesday June 6 this 24 hours comes in  
with strong breeze from S. steering N. E.  
at sail got fine weather employed  
working ship at night shorten sail  
breeze later strong breeze and thick weather  
employed at several jobs in observation

Tuesday June 6 this 24 hours comes in  
with strong breeze from E. S. heading N. E.  
by the wind took topsails got employed  
at several jobs not took at night shorten  
sail middle and later strong breeze and  
raining heading N. E. & double reefs set  
in observation

Wednesday June 6 this 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze and raining  
double reef main topsail and  
foresail got wind E. N. E. middle and  
later blowing strong same several hitches  
double reefs got at noon took in  
jib and mainsail lat 20-22 S

Thursday June 7 this 24 hours comes  
in with a gale from E. N. E. at 2 pm took  
in fore and main topsails at night  
took in foresail blowing and raining  
middle blowing a gale at 10 pm close  
reef the main topsail later at daylight  
came and raining at noon strong breeze  
from north east E. by S double reef  
topsails got lat 25-50 S

Friday June 8 this 24 hours comes in  
with a gale from N. E. by S double  
reef topsails and foresail got thick and  
raining at night took in fore and main  
topsails and foresail close reef the main  
topsail and kept to heading N. middle  
blowing a gale at daylight moved main  
and sail close E. S. at 8 am saw Sunday  
island at noon close in to the island  
May 17815 lat 22-14 S

Remarks on Board Ship James A. Smith of  
Saturday June 10 This m. hours comes in  
with fresh breeze from W. N. W. course N. E. by  
N. all sail set at 4 am comes underway at  
Sunset shorten sail employed at several jobs  
middle squarley later strong breeze came N. E.  
and sail set fair weather - Lat 28-26-8

Sunday June 11 This m. hours comes in with  
strong breeze from W. N. W. some squarley  
came N. E. hole staysails set at night  
made all sail and stood hole weather  
middle and later strong breeze and squarley  
all sail set - Lat 26-48 S

Monday June 12 This m. hours comes in with  
moderate breeze from W. N. W. course N. E.  
all sail set fine weather middle moderate  
later fresh breeze from W. N. W. heading  
N. by the wind all sail set employed  
at several jobs - Lat 25-13 S

Tuesday June 13 This m. hours comes in  
with fresh breeze from W. N. W. heading  
N. by the wind all sail set fine weather  
at night shorten sail on the surge  
ground middle moderate later fresh breeze  
and fine weather heading S all sail set  
at 8 am saw sperm whales at 9 board  
all boats the A. L. B. struck and got  
the whale 2 boats left the chase.



So ends This m. hours

Wednesday June 14 This m. hours comes in  
with fresh breeze at 1 am took the  
whale to the ship the other 2 boats  
out of sight of the ship the S. B.  
struck and drained at 8 am all boats  
came on board and commenced cutting  
at night had the jar in and head  
partly off middle moderate later the  
same at daylight commenced cutting at 11  
fresh - Lat 24-48 S



New Bedford Cruising on the 15th 1853

Thursday June 14 This 24 hours comes in  
with light airs Employed clearing away the  
head and corners hoisting middle sail  
hoisting later light breeze and fine weather  
heading on by the wind Employed hoisting  
lat 44-46 S

Friday June 15 This 24 hours comes in  
with light breeze from N N E heading  
on by the wind Employed hoisting middle  
and later fresh breeze hoisting main & sail  
at noon fresh hoisting lat 45 S long 194-20 W

Saturday June 16 This 24 hours comes in  
with fresh breeze hole topsails set by  
the wind at 2 PM Speak ship came off  
New Bedford and swift and large  
franklin middle strong breeze later  
the same main & sail Employed coopers  
oil lat 25-31 S

Sunday June 17 This 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze from N N W  
Employed coopers oil used wet  
hole middle strong breeze later the  
same heading on by the wind double  
reefs set lat 25-24 S long 194-20 W

Monday June 18 This 24 hours comes in  
with strong breeze and fine weather  
heading on double reefs set at night  
shorten sail middle mast later the same  
Employed strong oil 1 sail in site

Tuesday June 19 This 24 hours comes in  
with moderate breeze and fine weather  
Employed strong oil at 1 PM Speak  
Ship sighted at New Bedford  
sail in site middle mast later moderate  
Employed strong oil as the coast was  
on all sail set lat 24-25 S long 195-25 W

Remarks on Board Ship James Arnold of  
the

Wednesday June 20 This 24 hours comes  
in with moderate breez and fine weather  
course to all sail set Employed was haly  
Ship Sea-gull in company & other  
sail in site middle and later moderate  
heading n n E by the wind all sail  
set down a sail Lat 24-52 S

Thursday June 21 This 24 hours comes  
in with moderate weather heading n n E  
by the wind all sail set Cargo franklin  
in site Employed at several jobs at  
night tack Ship heading S S E  
middle and later moderate breez and  
fine weather at daylight S tacked  
n n n all sail set down grapples  
and a ship Employed mashing ship out  
side Lat 24-42 S

Friday June 22 This 24 hours comes  
in with moderate breez from E S E  
course n n n all sail set fine weather  
Employed at several jobs at night set  
shorten sail and light to heading  
n E middle and later fresh breez and  
fine weather heading n E by the  
wind all sail set Lat 23-35 S

Saturday June 23 This 24 hours comes  
in with fresh breez from E heading  
n n E all sail set Employed at several  
jobs at night tack ship heading  
S S E shorten sail middle fresh breez  
heading S E later fresh breez and  
fine weather heading S E hale  
topsails set Employed repairing  
main to gaffersail Lat 23-40 S



from Bedford, heading on the 7th day of June in the

Sunday June 24 This 24 hours comes in with fresh bree from N heading E in E by the wind at night Shorten sail middle and later Strong bree and squally at 4 am Stead S & double reef set Lat 26-26 S

Monday June 25 This 24 hours comes in with moderate bree from N or N E S & double reef set at night hauled to middle Strong bree later the same heading on Employed sitting up the old Bersail lat 26-26 S

Tuesday June 26 This 24 hours comes in with Strong bree heading on hole topsails set at 4 pm Spoke ship Swift and new Bedford in company then the evening mild Strong bree later Strong bree and squally Employed mending main Spenser Lat 25-22 S

Wednesday June 27 This 24 hours comes in with Strong bree from S S E heading on hole topsails set by the ring at 4 pm double reef middle and later Strong bree and squally heading S S W double reef set Lat 25-22 S Long 175-21

Thursday June 28 This 24 hours comes in with Strong bree from S E heading on double reef topsails set at night Shorten sail and hauled to middle and later light airs and calm heading on all sail set Employed at several jobs lat 25-21 S

Friday June 29 This 24 hours comes in with light airs from S or S E on all sail set at night Shorten sail middle and later light airs and calm saw a sail Employed sitting fore and main Sta Lat 25-19 S Long 175-20

Remarks on Board Ship James Arnold of

Saturday july 30 This 24 hours comes in  
with light airs from n steering in all  
sail set fine weather Employed at several  
jobs at night Shorten sail and haul  
S & middle and later light huffling  
reefs and Squarley at noon saw a  
brig steering S by E lat 25-8-8

Sunday july 1 This 24 hours comes  
in with light airs from S S W  
steering E all sail set at night light  
to and shorten sail middle and later  
light reefs and fine weather at day light  
steard n & all sail set lat 25-6-8

Monday july 2 This 24 hours comes  
in with moderate breezes from S W  
steering n & all sail set fine  
weather at sunset saw a whale and  
call it a Spinn whale but was not  
sure Shorten sail and light to  
middle fresh breezes later the same  
at 8 am steard n Employed at several  
jobs at noon saw a Spinn whale

Tuesday july 3 This 24 hours comes  
in with fresh breezes from the S by E  
at noon board the boats and chart  
until sunset with our surges the  
whale going to the n n w Shorten sail  
and lay with the main top sail a back  
middle moderate later the same steering  
several courses fine weather Employed  
at several jobs lat 24-50-8

Wednesday july 4 This 24 hours comes  
in with moderate breezes from S & heading  
E n & by the wind at night Shorten  
sail middle and later fresh breezes  
at daylight saw a ship Employed at  
several jobs lat 24-15 S long 145-30 W



near Redford, bearing on. The was good ground  
 the  
 Thursday July 5 this 24 hours comes in  
 with fresh breeze heading S by E. By the  
 wind all sail set at 3 AM ship alone  
 broker of near Redford 500 hundred  
 spinn middle and later moderate breeze and  
 fine weather employed at several jobs lat 22-45 S

Friday July 6 this 24 hours comes in with  
 moderate breeze and fine weather steering  
 N by W all sail set the alone broker  
 in company middle and later moderate breeze  
 and fine weather heading N by E by the  
 wind all sail set at noon speak ship seagull  
 employed repairing fly jib no observation  
 the

Saturday July 7 this 24 hours comes  
 in with moderate breeze heading  
 N by E all sail set seagull in company  
 middle fresh breeze later moderate breeze from  
 E course N by E all sail set lat 23-45 S  
 the Boreed north

Sunday July 8 this 24 hours comes in  
 with fresh breeze from E course N by E  
 all sail set at night took in bite sails  
 middle and later moderate and fine weather  
 heading N all sail set lat 24-45 S long 174-5  
 the

Monday July 9 this 24 hours comes in  
 with light breeze from E by N heading  
 N by the wind all sail set at 3 AM  
 Saw the island of Coa at night took  
 ship heading E by S the land having a  
 distance 35 miles seagull in company  
 middle light breeze and fine weather course  
 N by E all sail set lat 20-54 S  
 employed cleaning stencils

Demands on Board Ship James A. Smith at  
the

Tuesday July 10 This 24 hours comes in  
with light breezes from N. E. by N  
all sail set Employed clearing Stakes  
line weather middle and later moderate  
breeze N. E. all sail set Lat 125 S Long 143-30 W

the  
Wednesday July 11 This 24 hours comes in  
with moderate breezes from S. W. breeze N. by  
E fine weather all sail set Employed  
painting in side middle and later  
moderate employed painting Lat 14-58 S

the  
Thursday July 12 This 24 hours comes  
in with light air from S. E. fine  
weather all sail set breeze N. by E  
Employed painting middle and later  
light air and fine weather Lat 14-08 S  
Long 143-13 W

the  
Friday July 13 This 24 hours comes in  
with light air from E. breeze N. by E  
all sail set fine weather Employed  
tapping up spair spars used varnish  
the thorn middle and later light  
breeze N. E. all sail set Lat 15-22 S  
Long 140-34 W

the  
Saturday July 14 This 24 hours comes in  
with light breeze and fine weather  
breeze N. by N all sail set at 4 pm  
saw the island of Water Miller at  
sunset bearing N. by N. distance 40 miles  
later lying off and on at Water Miller  
at 10 am 2 boats went on shore for some  
recruits so ends the 24 hours

the  
Sunday July 15 This 24 hours comes in  
with fine weather lying off and on at  
Water Miller 2 boats on shore at 4 pm  
they came on board with some pigs  
and yams and 2 horned sea turtles in  
company at sunset heard 2 or 3 in the air  
a head distance 5 miles



near Bedias Poured to water island 1855  
later lying off and on at upolar X

monday july the 16 this is hours comes in  
with fine weather lying off and on at  
upolar middle and later the same seagull  
in company so ends this 24 hours

tuesday the  
~~monday~~ july 17 this is hours comes in with  
fine weather lying off and on at upolar  
middle and later the same

the  
wednesday july 18 this is hours comes in  
with fine weather lying off and on at upolar  
at night got there and stood off shore  
the land bearing S 8 W distance 5 miles  
the island of Surway in site bearing on distance  
40 miles heading N N E all sail set  
later Employed setting up pipes for water

the lat 13-28 S  
thursday july 19 this is hours comes in with  
light breeze from E or E by S on the land in  
site Employed setting up pipes at night  
close in to the island of Surway a boat  
came off to trade lay a back until  
10 pm then stood on all sail set saw  
a schooner middle and later moved on by S  
Employed breaking out S-hooks lat 13-19 long  
the 178-16 W

friday july 20 this is hours comes in with  
light breeze from E or E by S on all  
sail set Employed setting up S-hooks and  
later Employed setting up S-hooks

the lat 13-30 S long 174-56 W  
saturday july the 21 this is hours comes  
in with light baffling air and  
warm breeze on S W seagull in company  
middle and later light breeze and fine  
weather at 1030 saw water island lat 18-38 S

At anchor at <sup>X</sup>males island 1855

<sup>the</sup>  
Sunday July 22 the 24 hours comes in  
with midday breeze from E & E by S on a  
small island in sight. Employed getting up  
anchors and sent them at night close  
up to the island held to the wind  
and shore middle lying off and on  
later the same at daylight got the anchors  
off the bow could not get in on account  
of the wind so ends

<sup>the</sup>  
Monday July 23 the 24 hours comes in  
with fine weather lying off and on  
at males island waiting for a chance to  
go in middle lying off and on later  
at 9 am the pilot came on board and  
took the ship in at 12 came to anchor  
in 14 fathoms off water at males island  
Seago in company. So ends

<sup>the</sup>  
Tuesday July 24 lying at anchor let  
boats go on shore to haul a row  
Employed watering and washing ship.

<sup>the</sup>  
Wednesday July 25 in port Employed hauling  
out and standing head one boat crew  
watering got some yarns and hawl  
started the new sails out of the cask

July 26

Thursday in port Employed hitting  
the fore the mast stays  
and halyards

Friday July 27 in port Employed  
hitting rigging halyards stays  
from the S & E

<sup>the</sup>  
Saturday July 28 in port Employed  
hitting rigging and painting  
stays



August 1<sup>st</sup> 1855

At Broker at water is land  
Sunday July 29 in port Employed  
getting water on board  
strong breeze from S E

Monday July 30 in port 3 boats  
cross on liberty more weather  
wind to the E

Tuesday July 31 in port Employed  
sailing water and blacking horses

Wednesday August 1 in port Employed getting  
water and strong water hard the head stays  
blacking horses

Thursday August 2 in port Employed painting  
ship one watch on liberty

Friday August 3 in port Employed painting  
one watch on liberty

Saturday August 4 in port Employed  
getting water recruits raising one watch  
on liberty

Sunday August 5 in port Employed  
at several jobs one watch on liberty

Monday August 6 in port one watch  
on liberty

Tuesday August 7 in port Employed  
painting one watch on liberty

Wednesday August 8 in port all hands  
Employed at several jobs sent the sails

Thursday August 9 in port Employed getting  
recruits on board

At anchor at water island 1855  
Friday August 10 in port Employed  
getting recruits on board

Saturday August 11 in port Employed  
at several jobs and the morning

Sunday August 12 in port all hands  
on liberty

Monday August 13 in port Employed  
acting host and foul

Tuesday August 14 in port Employed  
getting recruits later part of day  
got under way and stood out to sea  
Legal in company. So End.

Wednesday August 15 This morning comes  
in with fresh breeze from S E coarse  
sea Employed stowing anchors and  
oil in casks last night perhaps  
a canacker that we split the  
pits island was a way

Thursday August 16 This morning comes  
in with strong breeze from E S E  
thick rainy weather close S W by S  
hull to hauls set at 11 and double  
reef no observation

Friday August 17 This morning comes  
in with strong breeze from E S E  
coarse S W double reef to haul and  
foresail set at night wore shift  
heading N E by N by the wind  
middle and later blowing a gale from  
E S E at 2 am more S by E heading  
S saw double reef main top sail  
and foresail set no rainy weather  
lat 14 50 S long 140 38 W



"Poa" Pejee islands Arriving 18<sup>th</sup> 18<sup>th</sup>

Saturday August 18 this 24 hours comes  
in with a gale from E & S heading  
1 1/2 m at night wore ship heading N & E  
lower reef main top sail and jib sail  
set heaved in coming in middle and  
later more moderate at day light set double  
reef top sails and jib and main sail  
Employed repairing mast. Lat 18-45  
Long 149-55

Sunday August 19 this 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze from E & S course  
1 1/2 m single reef topsails set hazy  
weather at 3 pm saw one of the  
Pejee islands it was rounded low at  
sunset wore ship heading N & E the  
land having E & S distance 10 miles  
middle and later light airs the land in  
sight Lat 18-53 S Long 149-46 E

Monday August 20 this 24 hours comes in  
with light airs from E & S the island  
of Chichah in sight steering in to  
the island spoke a small craft  
at night wore ship off shore the land  
having E & S distance 10 miles middle came  
later light airs Employed repairing

the ship off the island of Vanuatu

Tuesday August 21 this 24 hours comes in  
with light airs Employed repairing fly  
jib and top mast & tackle piece weather  
at night the land having E & S distance 10 m  
middle and later moderate Employed at  
small jobs - fine weather no observation

Remarks On Board Ship James Donald of  
the

wednesday august 22 this m. hours comes in  
with moderate weather close to the land  
Employed at several jobs at 4. In sun  
black fish board & hauled but got none  
at night took in light sails and lay  
a back middle and later light airs and  
calms Employed painting boats the  
land in site

the

Thursday august 23 this m. hours comes  
in with light airs and calms close in  
to the island of by Employed at  
several jobs at night took in light  
sails lying with the head yards  
a back the is land having S.E. by E  
distance 12 miles heaving E by N  
middle light breezes later moderate the  
land in site having weather in

the

observation

Friday august 24 this m. hours comes  
in with fresh breeze and thick drizzly  
weather at 4 p.m. comes rainy breeze  
and took in light sails and jib  
and main sail Steaming on at night  
went to heading E by E the land  
at weather quarter middle strong breeze  
later the same but 10-13 S

at

Saturday august 25 this m. hours  
comes in with moderate breeze from  
S.E. the land in site Steaming  
close a long the reef at 4 in  
sun 8 p.m. whales at 4.00 heard at  
night the S. h. struck and got  
the whale round island in site  
at sunset took the whale to  
the S. h. middle getting ready  
cutting dable reef topsails set  
standing off shore later at 5 p.m.  
comes cutting at 4 finish at noon got  
all aboard at 4 and comes heaving round  
island in site strong breeze





from Redford having a boat hoisted island  
Sunday the

Monday August 20 this 24 hours comes in  
with strong breeze leading to a double  
reefs set Employed hauling round island  
in site middle and later hauling strong  
reefs at noon finish and was off lat 16 S

Monday the  
Tuesday August 21 this 24 hours comes in  
with strong breeze single reefs set  
round island in site and seagulls  
middle and later fresh breeze and fine weather  
round island in site Employed at  
several jobs lat 16-03 S

the  
Wednesday August 22 this 24 hours comes  
in with fresh breeze from S E off  
round island Employed at several jobs  
put new larkings to the cutting  
benches middle and later moderate at daylight  
at noon all sail at 4 am steared on S W  
Employed stowing oil in the blubber room  
the lat 16-21 S

Wednesday August 23 this 24 hours comes  
in with light airs steering on S W  
all sail set round island in site  
Employed at several jobs rose noon  
main topsail braces at right shorter  
sail round island having a boat S E  
distance 2 miles and more land to the S  
distance 15 miles middle and later light  
airs heading on by N by the wind all sail  
set at 9 am saw a schooner put on run  
fore and main topsail runners  
the

Thursday August 24 this 24 hours comes  
in with light airs heading on by N  
all sail set Employed at several jobs  
at night hauled in the fore  
and aft sails set back hauled at 4 am  
saw a brig steering to the N and E  
the wind at weather quarter middle S W  
hail rain in forenoon heading S W by the wind  
late in the day

received main top  
gall sail

Remarks on Board Ship James A. Smith of  
Friday August 31. This 24 hours comes in  
with strong breeze heading S.W. by the  
wind all hands set and jib  
employed at several jobs middle and later  
noon breeze heading S.S.W. all sail  
set but mainsail all hands employed at  
repairing mainsail lat 14-54 S long 174-27

<sup>the</sup> Saturday Sept 1. This 24 hours comes in  
with fresh breeze heading S.W. by  
the wind fine weather all hands employed  
repairing mainsail at night all sail  
set middle and later fresh breeze  
heading S.W. by the wind all sail  
set employed at several jobs lat 19-24

<sup>the</sup> Sunday Sept 2. This 24 hours comes  
in with fresh breeze from S.E. heading  
S.W. by the wind all sail set  
middle and later fresh breeze course S.S.W.  
all sail set fine weather lat 21-23 S

<sup>the</sup> Monday Sept 3. This 24 hours comes  
in with moderate breeze from E  
course S.W. by S all sail set middle  
and later moderate breeze from E  
at daylight made all sail saw several  
sails employed stripping rigging  
lat 22-53 S

<sup>the</sup> Tuesday Sept 4. This 24 hours comes in  
with moderate breeze from E course S.W. by S  
all sail set employed at several jobs  
fine weather middle and later light  
breeze and fine weather all sail set  
lat 24-20 S



from Bedford Round South 1855

the  
Wednesday Sept 5 this m hours comes in  
with light bree from E S E coarse sea  
fine weather employed at several jibs  
middle light bree later light bree and  
rain at 4 am. speaks large junc of  
Sidney 24 months out lat 25-04 S

the  
Thursday Sept 6 this m hours comes in  
with light bree and calm coarse sea by S  
employed at several jibs light squalls at  
rain at night took in light sails  
and set boats crew watches middle moderate  
later moderate bree and squally calm sea  
lat 25-10 S long 106-40 E

the  
Friday Sept 7 this m hours comes in  
with fresh bree from E S E coarse sea  
all sail set fine weather employed at  
several jibs at night shortened sail  
double reefed jib and main sail in  
middle and later strong bree lat 25-40 S

the  
Saturday Sept 8 this m hours comes in  
with strong bree from E S E coarse sea  
main top ginsail set at night shortened  
sail employed at several jibs middle  
strong bree later moderate all sail  
set fine weather lat 26-04 S

the  
Sunday Sept 9 this m hours comes in  
with moderate bree from E coarse sea all  
sail set at night shortened sail and light  
in with the main top sail a back middle  
moderate later strong bree from S E  
coarse sea some squally main top  
ginsail set same sea in watches  
lat 25-34 S

Remarks on Board Ship James Arnold of

Monday Sept 10 this m hours comes in  
with strong breeze from S & course on  
main the galsail set same pump backs  
at night shorten sail and left to  
heaving to in middle with breeze later  
the same course on hole topsails set

the Lat 21-46 S  
Tuesday Sept 11 this m hours comes  
in with fresh breeze from S & course on  
main the galsail set at night shorten  
sail and left to employed at several  
jobs middle strong breeze later the  
same steering on hole topsails set

the Lat 24-48 long 159-30  
Wednesday Sept 12 this m hours comes in  
with fresh breeze from E & course  
on hole topsails set employed at  
several jobs at night shorten sails  
and left to heaving in middle  
fresh breeze later the same Lat 24-10 S

the  
Thursday Sept 13 this m hours comes  
in with fresh breeze from S  
steering on S on at a fine sea black  
high cloud, heat but got more  
at night shorten sail and left  
to heaving to in middle fresh breeze  
later the same at 4 am back while  
heaving on by the wind all sail set

the Lat 24-43 S  
Friday Sept 14 this m hours comes  
in with moderate breeze from S  
heaving on S on by the wind all  
sail set rising weather employed  
at several jobs at night shorten sail  
middle and later moderate breeze  
heaving on S on by the wind all  
sail set Lat 25-5 S



New Bedford Bound South

1855

<sup>the</sup>  
Saturday Sept 15 This m hours comes  
in with moderate breez from n-n-w  
Heading S-w by the wind all sail set  
Employed at general jobs at night then ten  
sail middle morn. thunder and lightning  
later light chafing airs and raining

<sup>the</sup> no observations  
Sunday Sept 16 This m hours comes  
in with fresh breez from the n  
Steering S hale topsails set at night  
Shorten sail and kept to heading n-n-e  
middle squally later in moderate breez from  
n-n-e-corse S E lat 25-46- long 195-11 E

<sup>the</sup>  
Monday Sept 17 This m hours comes  
in with moderate breez from n-n-e  
corse S E fine weather at night  
Shorten sail and kept to heading  
n-n-e middle and later strong breez  
from n-n-w double reef topsails set  
Employed breaking out to find out  
the oil leaked found one cask half  
out in the fore hale and some in  
aft long 195-38 E

<sup>the</sup>  
Tuesday Sept 18 This m hours comes  
in with moderate breez from  
S-w heading n-n-w by the wind  
double reef set Employed breaking  
out middle and later moderate Employed  
coopering oil in the after hale

<sup>the</sup> lat 25-06 S  
Wednesday Sept 19 This m hours comes  
in with light airs from n-n-e heading  
on S-w all hands Employed coopering  
oil at night finish aft middle  
moderate later strong breez single  
reef topsails set heading n-n-w  
lat 25-20 S

Remarks on Board Ship James A. Smith of  
the  
Thursday Sept 20 this m hours comes in  
with strong breeze from north heading  
on son by the wind single reef set  
employed washing ship at night shorten  
sail middle and later light winds and  
rafting employed fitting jib and by  
jib gys lat 20-21 S

the  
Friday Sept 21 this m hours comes in  
with moderate breeze from the Eastward  
at 2-30 pm saw the land off coast of  
island at night hauled to and shorten  
sail the land bearing 8 m distance  
miles employed fitting jib gys  
middle and later light rafting  
airs and carries fairly weather  
no observation  
the

Saturday Sept 22 this m hours comes  
in with light air from  
the on course S E all sail set  
employed mending the surries on  
the main stay and set it up  
at night shorten sail middle came  
later fresh breeze from north heading  
on by the wind all sail set at 4 am  
saw mount warren on the coast of  
new Zealand west hole lat 28-10 S

the Long 154-56 f  
Sunday Sept 23 this m hours comes  
in with light rafting winds heading  
to the S E all sail set got a horse  
observation at night shorten sail  
the land in sight bearing most  
distance 40 miles middle with later strong  
breeze from S on at sunrise steered  
E hole to trails set lat 28-20 S



1859  
new Bedford having at the 1<sup>st</sup> of new Ireland  
Monday Sept 24 this 24 hours comes  
in with strong breezes from S. S. W. course  
S by N till 10 sails set at night shorten  
sail and kept to heading W N W - rose a  
modest later modest breeze and fine weather  
all sail set steering several courses lat 28-15 S  
the

Tuesday Sept 25 this 24 hours comes in with  
light air from S. S. E. heading E by N the wind  
all sail set saw a fishback employed at  
several jobs at night shorten sail middle  
course later modest breeze from the N course  
E S E all sail set fine weather lat 28-4 S  
the Long 15-10 E

Wednesday Sept 26 this 24 hours comes in  
with light breezes from the N course  
E S E all sail set employed at several  
jobs at night shorten sail middle course  
later fresh breeze from the N course E S E  
minus top gale sail set net hole lat 28-05 S  
the Long 15-30 E

Thursday Sept 27 this 24 hours comes  
in with strong breezes from the N hazy  
weather course S E hole to sails set saw  
several fishbacks at night shorten sail  
and kept to heading W N W - rose a  
sea wheat rough middle and later  
strong breeze and some rain squalls at 10  
am took in fore and mizzen top sail at 11  
modest set single reefs and steared S lat 30-01 S  
the

Friday Sept 28 this 24 hours comes in with  
light baffling air hazy weather at night  
shorten sail middle modest later fresh  
breezes all sail set by the wind employed  
at several jobs lat 30-23 S  
the Long 158-4 E

# Remarks on Board Ship James Spruill of

the  
Saturday Sept 29. This m hours comes in  
with modret breez from S. S. W. heading  
S. E. by E. by the wind all sail set. Saw  
pinkacks at 4. In saw Lord hows island  
at night shorten sail the island having  
a distance 30 mile middle and later modret  
heading E. by S. Employed at several jobs  
the Long 100<sup>00</sup> lat 30 33.8

Sunday Sept 30. This m hours comes in  
with a calm at night shorten sail  
middle light airs from the n. w. heading  
n. at 8 am & head S. W. all sail set fresh  
breez at 8 am a barge steering to the  
n. E. lat 30 38.

the  
Monday Oct 1. This m hours comes in  
with strong breez from n. w. at 12 30  
took in light sails and single  
reef at 4. In took in jib and mainsail  
at 5 more ship heading n. E. by the  
wind at sunset took in fore and  
mizzen topails and double reef the  
main being strong thick weather  
middle squally later modret at 10 am  
saw Lord hows island lat 30 8.8

the Long 159 56 E  
Tuesday Oct 2. This m hours comes in  
with modret breez from S. W. some  
squally & employed hardning down  
the beams on the quarter deck and  
pitching them at 4. In more ship  
heading S. E. at night shorten sail  
Lord hows island having a  
distance 45 miles middle modret later  
strong breez and squally set topails  
set at 8 am double reef at 10 took  
in fore and mizzen topails and  
cables flying a gale from the S. W.  
lat 40 48.8



New Bedford leaving a boat load Nov 5 1855  
the island  
Wednesday Oct 3 this 24 hours comes in with  
a gale from the S.W. lying to close reef main  
sail and foreails. Sail middle more modest  
later strong breeze at daylight set double reefs  
heading W. by S lat 42-28

the  
Thursday Oct 4 this 24 hours comes in  
with strong breeze from S.W. heading  
W. double reefs set and jib at 2 pm. Saw  
Lord Howe island at night shorten sail  
the land having W. distance 35 miles  
middle modest later the same hours is land  
in site baffling winds all sail set employed  
hardening down the seams in the deck and  
pitch them no observation

the  
Friday Oct 5 this 24 hours comes in with  
light baffling winds heading to the  
north and west all sail set employed  
pitching the seams in the deck  
at night shorten sail Lord Howe island  
having W. distance 35 miles heading W.  
middle later modest breeze heading W. by  
the wind saw pinheads no observation

the  
Saturday Oct 6 this 24 hours comes in  
with fresh breeze heading S.E. by the wind  
Lord Howe island in site at night shorten  
sail the land having W. distance 45 miles  
middle light airs later light baffling winds  
all sail set heading to westward by the  
wind all sail set not hake lat 41-18

the  
Sunday Oct 7 this 24 hours comes in with  
light airs from the S.E. heading  
S.W. by the wind all sail set Lord  
Howe island in site at night  
the island having S.W. by S distance 35  
miles shorten sail and more ship  
later light airs from the E. heading  
in S. the island at 10 am same time. Ship

Remarks on Board Ship James Arnold of  
all hands all boats at noon the ship struck  
and got the whale 1 boat got at stone  
no observation

the  
Monday Oct 8 this morn comes in  
with moderate breezes and fine weather  
3 boats towing the whale off shore at a  
pin got the whale a long side at 4  
corners cutting at night got in ship and  
thrust and laid down for the night  
dread hows island bearing by a distance  
15 mile heading N by E double reef  
main topsail set middle strong. Breezes  
later rising strong at daylight corners  
cutting again the whale sinking so  
that we could not cut bying out  
main brace and topmast steeple set

the no observation  
Tuesday Oct 9 this morn comes  
in with a moderate gale from  
the E. N. E. bying with main brace  
and topmast steeple set the whale a  
long side Employed cutting at  
night which we had got in middle  
morn moderate later moderate at day  
light corners cutting at 4 am finish  
the land in site no observation

the 10  
Wednesday this morn comes in with  
moderate breezes from S. S. W. heading  
S. E. by the wind Employed hoisting  
at night shorten sail the land  
bearing 8 or 10 miles distance middle moderate  
later moderate breezes and fine weather  
at daylight finish hoisting mains  
all sail heading S. E. by the  
wind Employed in clearing up



1858

from Bedford bearing a light wind hours  
the island  
Thursday Oct 11 this m hours comes in  
with moderate breeze from SSW heading  
SE by the raised all sail got fine weather  
at sunset shortened sail the land bearing  
now distance 5 miles middle strong breeze  
and squally thunder and lightning  
later strong breeze and thick weather  
wind from NNE SSW 10 knots & hole topsails  
Set repairing boat Lat 42-11-0 S

Friday Oct 12 this m hours comes in  
with strong backing winds hole topsails  
Set at 4 m blowing a gale from the S  
doubt reef main topsail set and trawls  
heading WSW middle strong a gale later  
more moderate at 8 m more ship heading  
SE at 10 set double reef fore and main  
topsails and fore sail Lat 41-25 S

Saturday Oct 13 this m hours comes in with  
strong breeze from SSW heading SE by  
the wind double reef fore and main topsails  
and foresail and trawls at night took in  
fore topsail middle moderate later the  
same heading SE at daylight made  
all sail employed mending boat  
required trawls met hole no observation  
the

Sunday Oct 14 this m hours comes in  
with a calm hours island in sight  
at night took in light sails middle  
light breeze from the in case & hole topsails  
Set later the same all sail set  
page 7  
Lat 44-00 S

Remains on Board Ship James Arnold of  
Monday Oct 15 This m hours comes in  
with light breezes from the n e  
S all sail set foggy weather at night  
S. Larin sail. Middle. Modest and rainy  
and thunder and lightning at day light  
breeze on from the E S E heading  
Sing to reefs. Set and ceases to employ a  
mending boat hairy weather lat 14-55 S

the long 18-13  
Tuesday Oct 16 This m hours comes in  
with strong breezes from E S E heading  
S dole reefs set at 1 m took in  
jib and main sail breezes in on  
at 4 took in mizzen topsail at  
Sunset took in foresail and fore  
topsail blowing strong employed  
mending boat middle blowing a gale  
at 11 m close reefed the main topsail  
at 4 took in the main topsail blowing  
heavy and raining later at daylight  
set close reef main topsail at 9 am  
set dole reefs at 11 set pole topsails  
and trysails lat 35-55 S

the lat 36-23 S  
Wednesday Oct 17 This m hours comes  
in with moderate breezes from the E  
heading S S E by the wind all sail set  
employed mending boat saw hump  
backs at night shortened sail middle  
squarely later strong breezes and squally  
the lat 36-23 S

Thursday Oct 18 This m hours comes  
in with a gale from the S. S. S.  
at 1 m took in all 3 topsails blowing  
heavy and raining flying with  
the mast stuck and the ab set  
middle blowing a gale at 1 am set  
close reef main topsail later blowing  
a gale lat 36-39 S



New Bedford leaving on the middle ground 1854  
the

Friday Oct. 19 This 24 hours comes in with  
a gale from the S & S by shore reef main  
topsail and fore sail set at night set double  
reef main topsail more moderate middle  
still blowing a gale later blowing strong  
and squally double reef fore and main  
topsails set and fore sail heading E & S by the  
wind lat 46-41 S

the  
Saturday Oct 20 This 24 hours comes in  
with a gale from the S at 1 pm took in  
fore topsail at night took in fore sail  
heading E & S middle blowing a gale later  
the same at noon more moderate set double  
reef fore topsail and fore sail heading E  
& S by the wind lat 46-43 S long 161-01

the  
Sunday Oct 21 This 24 hours comes in  
with a moderate gale from the S heading  
E & S by the wind & double reef topsails  
and fore sail set at night more ship  
to the W & S and took in fore topsail  
middle and later fresh breezes at 9 am  
saw black fish board all boats  
but got none at a moderate set all sail  
the lat 36-33 S

Monday Oct 22 This 24 hours comes in  
with moderate breezes from the S heading  
W & S by the wind all sail set at 1 pm  
saw black fish board all boats got 2  
at night saw hump backs more ship  
to the E & S shortened sail double reef  
middle light airs later came employed  
cooking oil and stowing it away  
started bread lat 36-44 S

the  
Today Oct 23 This 24 hours comes in with  
light baffling air & strong wind  
and mending boat at night took in  
light sails middle and later came employed  
at several jobs board the black fish but saw

Remarks on Board Ship James Arnold of  
the

Wednesday Oct 24 This 24 hours comes in  
with light breeze from the N. course saw  
all sail set Employed at sea and in  
fine weather at night shorten sail  
sable reef and steered on N. N. W. middle  
light breeze later light breeze saw a large  
at 10 am saw black fish board all  
boats and got 8 no observation

the

Thursday Oct 25 This 24 hours comes in  
with light breeze from the N. N. W.  
at 2 pm saw black fish board 3  
boats and got 2 at night shorten sail  
heading N. E. middle Employed clearing  
away the black fish later fresh breeze  
from the N. W. heading in all sail  
set at 9 am saw a large steering  
to the E. saw pinbacks lat 38-15 S

the

long 159-28 E

Friday Oct 26 This 24 hours comes in  
with fresh breeze at 1230 pm took in  
by jib and main to gaffersail at 1  
the ship to the E. N. E. saw pinbacks  
at night shorten sail later strong  
breeze and thick weather at 4 am were  
ship to the N. sable reefs set

Employed hauling black fish lat 38-14 S

the

Saturday Oct 27 This 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze and thick weather  
heading on by the wind sable reefs  
set Employed hauling black fish  
at 4 pm commences raining took in  
fore and main topbails at 6 finish  
hauling middle strong breeze from the  
S. S. E. heading E. later strong  
breeze heading E. sable reefs  
set thick weather lat 38-22 S



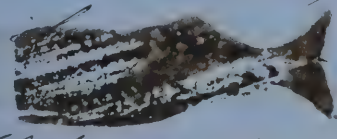
New Bedford Leaving on the middle ground

Sunday Oct 28 this m hours comes in with strong bree from S S E heading E by the wind double reefs set thick weather at night shorten sail middle and later strong bree heading E by the wind single reefs set saw pinbacks Lat 37-24 S Long 101-40

Monday Oct 29 this m hours comes in with strong bree from S S E heading E by the wind single reefs set at night shorten sail and wore shift to the S W middle fresh bree later moderate bree from S S E steering W by jib and main to gaffersail set employed at several jobs Lat 36-42 S

Tuesday Oct 30 this m hours comes in with fresh bree from S S E steering W at night shorten sail and shift to heading S W middle moderate later fresh bree heading S W by W hole topsails set by the wind Lat 36-51 S Long 153-54 E

Wednesday Oct 31 this m hours comes in with moderate bree from the S S E heading S W by the wind main to gaffersail and by jib set saw pinbacks at night shorten sail middle and later light airs and fine weather employed repairing mizzen topsail



Thursday Nov 1 this m hours comes in with a calm employed repairing mizzen topsail middle and later light airs from the W heading W N W all sail set Lat 36-45 S

Friday Nov 2 this m hours comes in with fresh bree from W heading W N W by the wind at 5 pm saw 3 sperm whales heard 3 boats, boat 1 back and killed the whale at sunset took the whale to the ship middle deck by main getting ready for cutting

Remarks on Board Ship James Knapp of

Later fresh breeze from S.W. at daylight  
commencing cutting at noon finish no observation  
the

Saturday Nov 3 This m. breeze comes in  
with fresh breeze from S.W. employed  
bailing case and cutting up junk  
at 5 PM commences bailing middle modest  
sailing later strong breeze heading S.E.  
by the wind double reefs set sailing  
the

Sunday Nov 4 This m. comes in with  
moderate breeze heading S.E. by the  
wind double reefs set employed bailing  
middle and later bailing no observation  
the

Monday Nov 5 This m. breeze comes in  
with strong breeze double reefs set  
employed bailing some rain middle  
during a gale at midnight finish  
sailing at daylight more moderate  
set double reef topsails employed  
clearing up at 11 am set pole topsails  
the

Tuesday Nov 6 This m. breeze comes  
in with moderate breeze from N.W. to  
at 5 PM it held to the N.W. pole  
topsails set at night shortened sail  
heading W. by the wind keeping on  
middle strong breeze later more moderate  
at daylight set double reefs at 9 am  
set pole topsails employed clearing  
oil

the

Wednesday Nov 7 This m. breeze comes in  
with strong breeze from S.W. at 1 PM  
more ship heading W. by the wind at 5  
double reef at 5 PM in fore and main  
topsails and foresail employed clearing  
oil at sunset bailing strong middle and  
later blowing a gale from N.W. heading  
N.W. double reef main topsail fore topsail  
stade set



1886  
New Bedford bearing on the middle ground  
the

Thursday Nov 8 This 24 hours comes in with  
a gale from the S.W. being to double reef main  
topsail fore tricle topmast & stock set middle  
and later blowing strong from S.W. at daylight  
comes heaving out to sea at a double reef topsails  
set lat 35-35 S

the  
Friday Nov 9 This 24 hours comes in with  
light breezes from S.W. heading N. a double  
reef topsails set and foresail employed  
Stowing oil middle light airs from the N  
steering S later fresh breezes from the N  
steering S & single reefs set employ stowing  
oil and Provisions lat 35-40 S long 156 E

the  
Saturday Nov 10 This 24 hours comes in with  
strong breezes from the N.N.E. steering S & E  
single reefs set employed stowing away  
casks and washing ship. Thick weather  
at 5 AM saw blue fish at night shortened  
sail and kept to heading E middle and  
later light airs from the N heading E.N.E.  
by the wind foggy no observation

the  
Sunday Nov 11 This 24 hours comes in with  
fresh breezes from the N heading E.N.E.  
by the wind hole topsails set heavy weather  
at night shortened sail in moderate breezes  
from S.E. later light airs and came  
fine weather lat 36-34 S long 154-43 E

the  
Monday Nov 12 This 24 hours comes in  
with fresh breezes from the N steering  
E.S.E. sail set fine weather at night  
shortened sail middle at midnight the  
wind held to the N.W. more ship to the  
S.W. being strong took in foresail at  
daylight more weather at daylight  
and if steered E.S.E. at noon kept  
to heading S.W. blowing on lat 34-13 S

Remarks on Board S. S. James H. Smith of

the  
Tuesday Nov 13. This m. breeze comes in  
with strong breeze and heavy squalls  
from W heading S by W double reefed set  
at 1 pm took in fore and Mizzen topsails  
and foresail at 2 set fore topsail and  
foresail at 3 took them in again during  
a gale middle and later. During a gale  
from W by W heading S at day light  
set the foresail Lat 38-0 S

the  
Wednesday Nov 14 This m. breeze comes in  
with a gale from the S by W heading S by E  
double reef main topsail and foresail  
fore trial topmast stack set at 4  
pm more ship to the W took in the  
foresail during heavy middle and later  
during a gale at 10 am more moderate  
set foresail at 11-30 set fore topsail  
double reef saw several pinkbacks,

the Lat 39-4. S  
Thursday Nov 15 This m. breeze comes  
in with strong breeze from S by W  
heading W by W double reefed set  
at 1 pm had up English rig steering  
N E at night shortened sail middle  
moderate later strong breeze from S by W  
at 9 am more ship to the S by E at 9 steered  
N E hole topsails set employed at  
several jobs Lat 39-23 S

the  
Friday Nov 16 This m. breeze comes in  
with fresh breeze from S by W light  
squalls of rain steering N N E hole  
topsail set at night shortened sail  
and kept to heading W by W middle  
course later at daylight came at 9 hours  
up from the W heading N N W  
hole topsails set by the wind employed  
mashing ship out side and cleaning  
mast Lat 36-33 S



the vessel passing in the middle of the

Saturday Nov 17 this m. hours comes in with fair breeze from S.W. heading N.W. hole topsails set at 2 pm more moderate set fly jib and main to gale sail employed cleaning down mast at night shortened sail middle and fore moderate breeze from N.W. heading N.W. all sail set at 6 am saw black ship board and got a net hole lat 36-11 S

Sunday Nov 18 this m. hours comes in with strong breeze from N.W. heading N.W. main to gale sail and fly jib set at 4 pm took in light sail at 5 double reefed thick weather at night shortened sail middle moderate and evening later strong breeze from N.W. heading N.W. by the wind double reefed and coiled set lat 35-40 S long 154-20 E

Monday Nov 19 this m. hours comes in with strong breeze from S.W. at 5 pm more ship to the S & double reefed and coiled set at night shortened sail middle and later blowing strong from S.W. at 3 am took in jib and main sail at 11-30 blowing a gale took in fore and mizzen topsails lat 36-15 S

Tuesday Nov 20 this m. hours comes in with a gale from S.W. by day with double reef main topsail and foresail set at 4 pm took in the larboard set fore trysail middle and a gale later the same at daylight more ship to the N.W. at 9 am saw a ship steering E.N.E. lat 36-25 S

Wednesday Nov 21 this m. hours comes in with the moderate gale at 1 pm set the foresail wind S heading N.W. middle strong breeze later moderate at daylight more ship to the E.S.E. all sail set employed at several jobs hauled out the black fish lat 36-1 S

we are on Road still in view of land at

the  
Thursday Nov 22 This m hours comes in  
with moderate breezes from S & heading  
E. n E all sail set by the wind at night  
shorten sail double reef middle main later  
light baffling air all sail set cloudy weather  
employed mending shanks painted, over haul  
bow no observation

the  
Friday Nov 23 This m hours comes in with  
light baffling air heading to the East  
ward all sail set employed mending  
fore sail at night took in light sails  
middle and fore main employed mending  
Ship out side and several other jobs  
Lat 36-19 N Long 158-56 E

the  
Saturday Nov 24 This m hours comes in  
with light air from the N steering  
S all sail set fine weather employed  
at several jobs at night took in light  
sails middle later moderate breezes from  
N n E at daylight saw a ship steering  
to the N. n. at 10 am steered S. n. all sail  
set employed at several jobs at 11-30  
saw a brig steering to the E. n. E  
Lat 37-28

the  
Sunday Nov 25 This m hours comes  
in with moderate breezes from the N  
heading on N. n. by the wind all  
sail set saw several shipwrecks at  
night shorten sail double reef main  
top sail and foresail middle and fore  
strong breezes from the N at daylight  
set fore top sails saw a brig  
steering to the N. n. fair weather  
heading on N. n. Lat 36-50  
Long 159-40 E



the

Monday Nov 26 This m hours comes in with  
strong breeze from the S steering S & S  
all topsails set fair weather at 10 pm comes  
raining at sunset took in fore and main  
sails and left to heading S & S  
light breeze and rainy water moderate from  
the S. S. at 8 am saw a brig steering S & S  
boarded here it was the brig Content of Malabar  
3 days from Sidney bound to Ford Cooper  
New Zealand at 10 steard S by S all sail set fine  
weather  
Lat 39-11 S Long 158-16 E

the

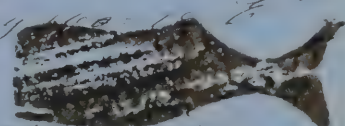
Tuesday Nov 27 This m hours comes in with light  
breeze from S. S. steering S all sail set  
employed at several jibs at night shortened  
sail and left to heading S & S the brig Content  
in sight a stern middle moderate later moderate  
breeze from S. S. steering S by S all sail  
set fine weather employed over hauling  
the cutting tackles  
Lat 39-24 S

the

Wednesday Nov 28 This m hours comes in  
with moderate breeze from S. S. steering  
S by S all sail set fine weather employed  
hauling the cutting tackles at night shortened  
sail and left to heading S & S middle  
moderate later moderate breeze steering S & S  
all sail set fine weather employed blacking  
the sails  
Lat 39-11 Long 158-16 E

the

Thursday Nov 29 This m hours comes in  
with light breeze from S & S heading  
S by S all sail set fine weather  
employed at several jibs at night shortened  
sail little wind later moderate breeze  
from S & S heading S by S all sail set  
all sail set at 10 am saw a S. S. ship on the  
going to windward with a 11 bound all  
heads on head & truck and barbed wire  
on the other heads she is again under  
sail & sail so that she is going to meeting  
the cutter

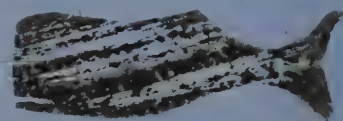


Remarks on Board Ship James Randall of  
the

Friday Nov 20. This morn comes in  
with modest breeze at 4 pm took the  
whale to the ship a common cutting  
got the jar off and cut one side of the  
head at dark necked off and took in  
sail middle lying with the whale a  
long side. Later at daylight comes cutting  
a gain at noon finish hailing the core and  
saw sperm whales, fresh breeze from  
no observation

the

Saturday Dec 1. This morn comes in with  
fresh breeze from N. Whales in  
sight at 4 pm hauled 3 boats one boat  
struck and got the whale at 4 pm took  
the whale to the ship middle hailing  
water hailing and cutting.



BB

the

Sunday Dec 2. This morn comes in with  
fresh breeze from the N. Employed hailing  
and setting in school middle hailing. Later  
strong breeze from the N. Employed  
hailing at 11 am blowing heavy and  
raining close reef mainmast to trail and  
jib sail set no observation

the

Monday Dec 3. This morn comes in  
with a gale from the N at 1 pm could  
down. Blowing heavy and raining  
middle sailing that more modest  
later blowing a gale from the N close reef  
mainmast set at 11 pm more modest  
set the jib sail and comes sailing  
again.

Lat 37-30 S



the  
the

Thursday Dec 4 this m hours comes in with a gale  
from the S employed hoisting at 3 pm the wind  
held to the S W at 4 in the fore sail hoisting  
heavy at 5 could have hoisted so that we could  
not hoist and more 8 p m the m m m middle  
hoisting a gale at midnight 8 p m fore top  
mast 1st stay hoisting heavy later the same  
the Sat 39-128

Wednesday Dec 5 this m hours comes in with a gale  
from the S S W heading m close reef main topsail  
and tricals set at night more moderate set double  
reef main to wait middle hoisting again later  
strong breeze at daylight corners hoisting again  
while reef main topsail and foresail set  
the

Thursday Dec 6 this m hours comes in with  
moderate breeze employed hoisting at night  
finish and more 8 p m the m m middle and  
later moderate breeze from the S S E heading  
E by the wind hole topsails set employed at  
Secret jobs Sat 30-50 Ang 155 E  
the

Friday Dec 7 this m hours comes in with  
moderate breeze from S S E heading E by  
the wind hole topsails set employed hoisting  
oil middle and later moderate no observation  
the

Saturday Dec 8 this m hours comes in with  
moderate breeze from the S heading E hole  
topsails set later moderate breeze from  
the S steering m E all sail set employed  
hoisting oil at noon kept to the wind  
E S E Sat 30-40 S

Sunday Dec 9 this m hours comes in with  
moderate breeze from the S heading E S E  
by the wind all sail set at night  
later 8 p m the m m middle and later  
later moderate breeze from the S heading  
E S E hole all sail set employed hoisting  
oil Sat 30-40 S

was on Dec 10. This morn. H. m. 10.15

Monday Dec 10 This morn comes in with  
moder. breeze from S heading ESE. By 10  
aird all sail set Employed stowing oil at  
at 1 pm saw 3 hirm whales. Hairs & hawks  
and start until night with out. Surges  
middle and later mod. at daylight  
tack ship to the m. s. at 6 am saw a  
3 hirm whale going quick to the windward  
at 8 board & hauld and chert till noon  
with out surges no observation

the  
Tuesday Dec 11 This morn comes in with  
moder. breeze from S heading to the  
ESE all sail set Employed stowing oil  
at night finish and tack ship to  
the m. s. took in light sails middle  
and later light breeze from the m.  
heading m. m. by the wind  
Employed stowing a way shacks and starting  
black jib oil from store case into  
bikes

Lat 36-40 Long 102 E

the

Wednesday Dec 12 This morn comes in  
with light airs from the m. heading  
m. m. all sail set Employed wrapping  
Ship middle and later came Employed at  
screw jibs bent a new top mast stack  
at 8 am saw a big saw screw finbacks

the

Lat 36-56 S

Thursday Dec 13 This morn comes in with  
light airs from the m. heading m. m.  
all sail set put in new fore sail  
rigging co. for Employed ~~making~~ making  
over case at night took in light  
sails middle and later light breeze from  
m. m. heading m. m. all sail set Employed  
wrapping oil and starting things out  
at 8 took case in to pipes co. for  
Employed making over case Lat 36-57 S



New Bedford bearing on the north side  
the

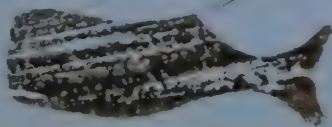
Friday Dec 14 this m hours comes in with  
light breeze from n n w - heading on all  
sail set employed hauling out and stowing  
a way catch a rig, it was still to the E n t  
middle light airs later light airs from n n w  
steering S t all sail set at noon saw a ship steering  
on n w employed at several jobs Lat 39-5 S

Saturday Dec 15 this m hours comes in with light  
breeze from the n n w - steering S t all sail set  
at noon the wind held to the E t steering  
on E by the wind a light short sail  
middle and later fresh breeze from S t at 4 am  
steard n n w hole topsails set thick weather  
the Lat 30-30 S

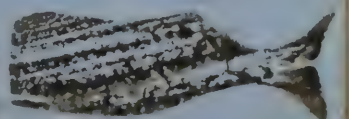
Sunday Dec 16 this m hours comes in with  
modest breeze from E by n steering n n w  
all sail set at night shorten sail a light  
to heading S t by S middle and later light  
breeze from the E steering n n w all sail set at noon  
saw a ship seaward Lat 30-35 S long 160-43 E  
the

Monday Dec 17 this m hours comes in with  
light breeze from the E steering S n w all sail  
set at night shorten sail and light to heading  
S t with the main topsail a back at daylight  
set some shooks from the seaward heading  
S t by the wind cooler employed setting up  
shooks the Lat 39-10 S

Tuesday Dec 18 this m hours comes in with  
fresh breeze from the n t at 1 m saw  
a large whale at 1-30 heard all boats  
in boats stroke and got north whale  
at sunset took the last haul a long  
haul the seagull in sight to windward  
middle strong breeze from n t getting  
ready for evening later evening steering  
on n w coming



3d no observation



Wednesday Dec 19 This 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze from the N &  
Employed cutting at night finish  
cutting and at the hands clear a  
way middle corners hoisting later  
hoisting strong breeze from the north  
and some rain thick weather

no observation  
the

Thursday Dec 20 This 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze from the  
N, double reef main topsail and  
foresail set Employed hoisting  
middle. Hoisting strong later hoisting  
a gale from the N Employed hoisting  
sailing at noon could down close  
reef main topsail set no observation  
the

Friday Dec 21 This 24 hours comes  
in with a gale from the N and  
raining at 1 pm more ships at 2 more  
ships again heading N or N corners  
hoisting again set double reef main  
topsail and foresail hoisting heavy  
but no rain saw the Deaquell  
middle strong a gale at midnight more  
ships to the N and took in the foresail  
later hoisting a gale Employed hoisting  
no observation

Saturday Dec 22 This 24 hours comes  
in with a gale from the N-N-W at  
1 pm more ships double reef main topsail  
and foresail set Employed hoisting  
and setting up sails middle more  
modest later modest breeze from the  
Saw at daylight finish hoisting  
Employed washing ships



the  
the Beached landing on the middle ground

Sunday Dec 23 This m hours comes in with  
moder bree from the S & steering on to  
hole topsails set Employed at several jobs  
at night Shorten sail mid and later strong  
bree from the S steering on hole topsails set  
Employed coopersing oil lat 34-58 S long 108-30 E  
Saw a scow and a barge

Monday Dec 24 This m hours comes in with  
strong bree from the N steering on to  
hole topsails set at 10 am S. barge  
day late of new hatched 1000 sperm in company  
then the after noon saw a big steering on  
Employed coopersing oil mid and later  
strong bree from the S heading on S & N  
by the wind hole reef set Employed steering  
oil no observation

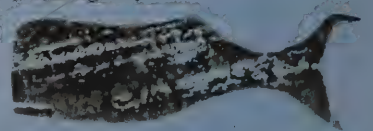
Tuesday Dec 25 This m hours comes in with  
strong bree from the S heading on S & N  
hole reef set Employed steering oil at night  
finish off the fore hole mid and later  
moder bree at daylight set hole topsails  
heading on S by the wind Employed steering  
oil Saw a barge lat 34-24 S

Wednesday Dec 26 This m hours comes in with  
moder bree from the S steering on hole  
topsails set Employed at heating water the  
between decks at night Shorten sail and  
left to heading on to mid and later  
moder bree from the S heading on S & N  
by the wind hole topsails set  
Employed working out the between decks  
and cleaning it out fine weather  
lat 36-30 S

The winds on Board ship James H. Mather of

Thursday Dec 27 this m. hours comes in with  
modest breeze and fine weather wind S heading  
SSE by the wind hole topsails set Employed  
clearing away cabs and specks between decks  
at night shorten sail double reef middle  
and later fresh breeze from the SE at midnight  
more stiff breeze from SE at daylight. Set hole topsails  
at 8 am stand on at 10:30 saw sperm whales to  
windward at noon towed all boats one boat  
got cabs bird at 4 came on board the other  
3 in chase no observation

the  
Friday Dec 28 this m. hours comes in  
with fresh breeze from SE all sail set  
chasing whales all boats at 4 am one  
boat struck and got the whale at  
6 am took the whale to the ship  
middle getting ready for cutting middle  
modest going ready for cutting later  
at daylight comes cutting at 8:30 finish  
heading SSE by the wind cutter  
Employed getting up ships



the  
Saturday Dec 29 this m. hours comes  
in with modest breeze from the SE heading  
SSE by the wind hole topsails set  
Employed clearing away the head and  
corners hoisting middle hoisting light  
was from SE heading SSE by the  
wind later modest steering in Employed  
hoisting

the  
Sunday Dec 30 this m. hours comes in  
with fresh breeze from SE heading  
SE by the wind hole topsails set at 6 am saw  
a ship or second shorten sail Employed  
hoisting middle hoisting later fresh  
breeze heading SSE by the wind double reef  
set at 6 am finish hoisting at 4:30 spoke  
the ship drift up saw bedford 1000 sperm  
Hul 36.308 long 120.5



the  
Monday Dec 31 This 24 hours comes in with fresh  
breeze from N.E. heading E.S.E. by the wind  
double reefs set. Weather bright in com. very  
at night shorten sail middle and later moderate  
breeze from N.E. fog and rain at daylight more  
Ship to the N.E. double reefs cooped employed  
Singing up pipes no observation  
the 1846

Tuesday Jan 1 This 24 hours comes in  
with light air from N.E. foggy cooped  
employed setting up pipes at night more  
Ship to the E.S.E. and shorten sail middle  
moderate later strong breeze from the E.S.E.  
heading E.N.E. double reefs set and cooped  
thick weather lat 40-39 long 100-20 E

Wednesday Jan 2 This 24 hours comes in with  
strong breeze from S.E. heading E.N.E.  
by the wind single reefs and cooped set  
at 2 pm took in main sail thick weather  
at night shorten sail middle and later strong  
breeze from the E.S.E. at daylight more ship  
to the S set double reefs employed at service  
jobs no observation thick weather  
the

Thursday Jan 3 This 24 hours comes in  
with strong breeze from the E.S.E. heading  
S by the wind double reefs set thick weather  
at 1 pm saw a ship heading to the  
N.E. at night shorten sail middle moderate  
later moderate breeze from the E.N.E. heading  
S.E. at daylight set thick weather employed  
cooping oil no observation  
the

Friday Jan 4 This 24 hours comes in  
with moderate breeze from the E.N.E. heading  
at the S.E. at daylight set thick weather  
employed string oil between decks  
middle and later moderate breeze from  
the N steering N.W. all sail set  
lat 39-51 S

The ships on Board ship James Hamilton of

Saturday Jan 5 This m hours comes in with  
modest breeze from the n steering on n w  
all sail set Employed at general jobs  
at 4 pm spoke ship Lion of Providence  
300 short middle and later light  
budding air fine weather Lat 47-11 S

Sunday Jan 6 This m hours comes in  
with a calm middle and later fresh breeze  
and thick weather heading S w by the wind  
hole topsail set at 10 am spoke the Seagull  
Lat 46-48 S Long 189-57 E

Monday Jan 7 This m hours comes in  
with fresh breeze heading S w by the wind  
hole topsail set at night shorten sail  
middle and later fresh breeze at daylight  
steared n w w all sail set at 8 am  
saw black fish heard and got 3  
no observation

Tuesday Jan 8 This m hours comes in  
with fresh breeze from the S steering  
n w w all sail set Employed repairing  
fly jib at 5 pm spoke ship Commerce  
mass of flatworm 600 spms middle fresh  
breeze from S E later the same heading but  
main to gatorail and fly jib set  
Employed at several jobs Lat 48-48 S

Wednesday Jan 9 This m hours comes in  
with fresh breeze from the E S heading  
n E all sail set 2 ships in site at night  
shorten sail middle and later light  
breeze from the n steering S E all  
sail set 2 ships in site  
Employed at several jobs Lat 44-50 S



the  
the

Thursday 10 This m hours comes in with a calm  
Employed at several jobs in company with  
the comodore mokes and seagull middle calm  
later fresh breeze from the m m m steering  
to by m all sail set Employed hauling  
black fish

Lat 35-8-5

the May 163-1

Friday Jan 11 This m hours comes in with  
fresh breeze from the m m m steering to by m  
all sail set seagull in site Employed at  
several jobs at night shorten sail double  
reef middle strong breeze and squally later  
strong breeze and thick weather steering  
to by m all reefs set Lat 35-6-8

the

Saturday Jan 12 This m hours comes in  
with strong breeze from the m m m steering  
to by m all reefs set Employed at several  
jobs at sunset saw a sail took in fore  
and mizen topsails jib and main sail and  
brought heading m m m foggy weather  
middle fresh breeze from the m m m from steam  
a rainy later at daylight steered to by m all  
reefs set thick rainy weather wind held to  
the S.E. no observation

the

Sunday Jan 13 This m hours comes in with  
light baffling winds and thick rainy weather  
at m hours m m from the S.E. at night  
took in jib foresail and mizen topsail  
fresh breeze middle rainy later thick rainy  
weather double reef topsails set at dawn  
with in fore and mizen topsails blowing  
steering from the S.E. no observation

anchors in Road. Ship James Howard at

morning Jan 14 this m. comes in with  
a gale from the S heading in double  
reef main topsail and foresail set at 4  
pm past a barge at 5 more ship thick  
rainy weather at 6.30 took in fore  
topsail being heavy from the S m  
close reef main topsail at 4 pm took  
in main topsail at 4 am set the main  
topsail at daylight more moderate set  
the foresail and more ship ahead & at 8  
set the reef fore topsail lat 34-48  
the long 167-40 E

Monday Jan 15 this m. comes in  
with strong breeze from the S m steering  
by S double reef topsails and foresail  
set at sunset took in fore topsail and  
foresail to the windward. Strong breeze later  
steering by S m steering by double  
reefs set thick weather employed steering  
Jan 15 lat 34-29 S

Tuesday Jan 16 this m. comes in  
with strong breeze from the S m steering  
by double reef set thick weather employed  
at several jobs at 2 pm saw a brig at a  
saw another brig at sunset. I took  
the brig spoke of Sidney and shorten  
sail middle and later moderate at daylight  
steered to the S m sails set 5 peaks  
the brig blew up of Sidney clear  
lat 34-31 S long 140-48 E

Thursday Jan 17 this m. comes  
in with moderate breeze from the S  
steering by S m main top gale sails  
set at 1 pm saw a barge at 2 saw the  
three brigs employed at several jobs  
at night shortened sail the brigs sailing  
at distance 10 miles steering by S m  
double reef main topsail and foresail  
set middle moderate at night sails down  
S S steering by S m brigs in sight Jan 17  
lat 34-31 S



1828  
Sun - Barbours Landing to the west by 14-20 miles  
the the

Friday Jan 18 This on hours comes in with  
light airs from the S.E. heading S.E. by the  
wind all sail set the north cape of New Zealand  
in sight Employed setting up main rigging at 6  
pm close in to the land sent one boat on  
shore to see if we could get any recruits but  
found none one there middle bying off and  
on later bying off and on one boat on shore  
a man came on board with some potatoes and pigs  
the

Saturday Jan 19 This on hours comes in with  
modest breeze from the S.E. bying off and  
on at the north cape one boat a ship being at  
night came on board Shorten sail double reef  
and stowed in at 9 pm Stead on later at  
daylight made all sail and kept to the wind  
heading S.W. fine weather 3 birds in sight  
and the north cape Employed painting the  
bows in side and taring rigging  
the

Sunday Jan 20 This on hours comes in  
with light breeze from the S.E. heading  
S.W. by the wind all sail set at night  
the things in sight bearing S.E. distance  
15 miles middle modest later modest heading  
S.W. by the wind all sail set exchanging signals  
with large millwood saw a ship a  
cutter  
Lat 34-28 S  
the

Monday Jan 21 This on hours comes in  
with fresh breeze from the S.E. heading  
S.W. by the wind all sail set at night  
took in top gubersails and fly jib  
at night Shorten sail double reef  
in mainsail middle topsails later  
the same took topsails set Employed repairing  
main topsail Lat 35-8 Long 168 E

Remarks on Board Ship James H. Arnold of  
the

Tuesday Jan 21 This 24 hours comes in with  
breezes from the S.E. heading S.W. by the wind  
all sail set Employed at several jobs at night  
took in light sails middle and at later in  
same heading S.W. by the wind all sail set  
at 10 am. Saw a ship

the

Wednesday Jan 22 This 24 hours comes in with  
light airs from S.E. heading S.W. by the  
wind all sail set Employed at several jobs at  
2 pm spoke ship Oliver Crocker of New  
Bedford 400 hundred. Spinn at night  
took in light sails middle light airs  
later light airs from the S.E. at 6 am  
took ship to the S.E. all sail set the  
Oliver Crocker in site fine weather

the

Thursday Jan 23 This 24 hours comes in  
with light airs from the S.E. heading  
S.E. by the wind all sail set fine  
weather Employed at several jobs at night  
took in light sails middle and later  
light airs from S.E. heading S.E. by the  
wind all sail set fine weather Lat 35-56 S

the

Friday Jan 24 This 24 hours comes in with  
light airs from the S.E. heading S.E. by  
the wind all sail set fine weather  
Employed at several jobs middle and at  
from the S.E. by S all sail set at 5  
am. Spoke ship Harry of New Bedford  
400 hundred. at 11 am a ship  
steaming N.E. Sparley no observation

the

Saturday Jan 25 This 24 hours comes in  
with strong breezes from S.E. heading  
S.E. by the wind all sail set at night  
S. eastern sail double reef middle and  
later strong heading S.E. by the  
wind double reefs set Lat 38-38 Long 170-26 E



New-England. Cruising to the west of New-England  
the

Sunday Jan 27 This m hours comes in with strong  
bree from the S.W. heading S.E. by the wind  
double reefed set and jib a night took in jib  
middle and later strong breezes and squally  
heading S.E. by the wind double reefed set  
the

Lat 38-28 S

Monday Jan 28 This m comes in with strong  
bree from S.W. Steaming in hole topsails set  
Squally middle strong breezes and squally course  
in at daylight set main top gablesail employed at  
sunset jibs Lat 36-24 S

Tuesday Jan 29 This m hours comes in with strong  
bree from the S.W. course in main top gablesail  
and jib set daylight at sunset jibs at night  
took in top sails and main sail middle and  
later breeze breezes from S.W. at 8 am saw  
the 3 kings at 11 saw a sail saw black fish  
Lat 33-57 S

the

Wednesday Jan 30 This m hours comes in with  
modest bree from the S.W. Steaming  
in by all sail set sent a man main  
top gablesail at 2 pm spoke ship Isaac

Peirson capt. looks 14 months and 400 hands  
Shrim middle and later modest at daylight  
steared in to fine weather employed at sunset  
jibs Lat 32-54 S Long 192-6

the

Thursday Jan 31 This m hours comes in with modest  
bree from the S.W. course in to all sail set  
fine weather at night shorten sail double  
reefed middle modest later modest at daylight  
steared in to hazy weather all hands employed  
rehauling main sail

the

Friday Feb 1 This m hours comes in with modest  
bree from the S.W. course in to all sail set  
in light rehauling main sail middle light airs  
coming on breeze later light airs from S.W. Steaming  
in to all sail set in clear weather at sunset

Remarks on Board Ship James Arnold on the

Saturday Feb 2 This m hours comes in with light  
airs from S.W. Steering N.E. all sail set fine  
weather Employed caulking and painting iron work  
middle and later light breezes from S.W. in  
at daylight Steered S.E. by N. all sail set  
fine weather Lat 31-21 S Long 145-30 E

Sunday Feb 3 This m hours comes in with  
light breezes from S.W. course S.E. by N. all  
sail set fine weather at night Shorten  
sail double reefed and Steered S.E. middle  
light breezes later the same at daylight Steered  
S.E. by N. all sail set all sail saw 2 ships Lat 31-41 S

Monday Feb 4 This m hours comes in with  
light breezes from S.W. course S.E. by N. all  
sail set at night S.W. in light sails  
and courses middle and later moderate breezes  
from S.W. all sail set fine weather Employed  
at several jobs Lat 31-22 S Long 148 E

Tuesday Feb 5 This m hours comes in  
with fresh breezes from S.W. course S.E. by N.  
all sail set fine weather Employed at several  
jobs at night Shorten sail and haul to  
heaving S.S.E. middle and later Strong  
breezes heaving S.S.E. by the wind double tops  
set clear weather Lat 32-5 S

Wednesday Feb 6 This m hours comes in with  
strong breezes from S.W. heading S.S.E. by  
the wind single reefed sails and courses at  
night Shorten sail and move ship to  
the N.W. middle and later moderate  
breezes from S.W. by the wind fine weather  
Employed at several jobs

Lat 31-30 S



1857  
Bridport. (Passing to the E of. Penzance)

the  
Thursday Feb 7. This m. hours comes in with  
modest breeze from SW steering N N W  
fine weather at night light to wind Starboard  
sail double reefed middle and later modest breeze  
from SW at 4 am Starboard to E all sail set at 10 am  
trading signals with the barge Martha of New  
Bedford Employed. Hauling iron work lat 41-08

the  
Friday Feb 8. This m. hours comes in with  
light breeze from SW heading N N W by  
the wind all sail set at a pm. Spoke the  
barge Martha of New Bedford 10 men this m.  
400 hundred. Spoke fine weather Employed  
at 10 am jibs middle and later light  
breeze from E S E heading S by the wind  
all sail set fine weather lat 41-08

the  
Saturday Feb 9. This m. hours comes in  
with light breeze from the E S E heading  
S by the wind all sail set at night  
Starboard sail middle and later strong breeze  
from the E S E heading S by the wind  
topsails set cloudy weather lat 41-05

the  
Sunday Feb 10. This m. hours comes in with  
strong breeze from the E S E heading S by  
the wind. Hove topsails set at a pm  
Spoke ship Friday the New Bedford  
2100. Hove at night Starboard sail  
took in fore and main topsails middle  
strong breeze and sailing later blowing strong  
and raining at 3 am close reefed the main  
topsail and took in fore sail at noon made  
modest the Florida in sight lat 41-05

the  
Monday Feb 11. This m. hours comes in with  
strong breeze from the E heading S by  
the wind double reefed set at a pm wore  
ship to the N N E Florida in sight at 6 am a  
ship to windward middle and later light  
falling winds all sail set by the wind lat 41-03

Remarks on Board Ship James Harnold of

the  
Tuesday Feb 13 this m. hours comes in with light  
bubbling wind all sail set by the wind in the  
at several jobs at 3 pm speak the Florida  
saw a large at night shorten sail middle  
modest later the same light airs from the  
saw steering N E all sail set Florida in  
site fine weather lat 31-44 S long 148-45

the  
Wednesday Feb 14 this m. hours comes in with  
light breeze from the N steering N E  
all sail set fine weather employed at  
several jobs daintied water ways at night  
shorten sail and steered E N E the  
Florida in site middle light airs and  
calm later light bubbling airs some  
rain came saw all sail set lat 31-32 S

the  
Thursday Feb 14 this m. hours comes in  
with a calm employed at several jobs  
at night with in light sails saw  
the Florida middle calm later calm  
cloudy weather no observation

the  
Friday Feb 15 this m. hours comes in  
with light airs from the E steering  
saw all sail set scrap the boom at  
5 pm saw a sperm whale heard all  
boats on boat strike and got the whale  
at 7 took the whale along side middle  
employed getting ready for cutting later  
at daylight commenced cutting at noon  
got the body and junk in  
fine weather no observation

the  
Saturday Feb 16 this m. hours comes in with  
light airs from the E employed cutting up  
junk and taking care of the various heeling  
middle and later heeling heaving  
E S E by the wind lat 32-35 S



1856

New Bedford Lousing East of New Zealand

the  
Sunday Feb 17 this m. haws comes in with  
light air from the n. e. heading E. S. E. by the  
wind all sail set employed hauling middle  
hauling later hauling light air from the n.  
at daylight more ship the m. m. cloudy  
no observation

the  
Monday Feb 18 this m. haws comes in with  
light air from the n. m. heading n. e. by  
the wind all sail set employed hauling middle  
hauling a back at midnight finish hauling  
later at daylight maid all sail saw a ship  
employed washing ship lat 32-3 S

the  
Tuesday Feb 19 this m. haws comes in with  
modest breeze and fine weather heading to  
the n. e. all sail set at 1 pm spoke ship hope  
of new Bedford 51 months out 2000 spinn  
middle back haws later the same steering  
west side topsails set saw a ship employed  
at several jobs lat 32-8 S

the  
Wednesday Feb 20 this m. haws comes in with  
fresh breeze from n. e. heading to the S. n.  
side topsails set at 3 pm spoke large  
Alabama of Nantucket, whale mill and  
later moderate at daylight more ship to  
the S. n. set all sail the large Alabama in  
site employed cooking oil lat 32-5 S

the long 178-30 t  
Thursday Feb 21 this m. haws come in  
with light breeze from the S steering  
n. m. sail set employed cooking oil a  
night shorten sail middle and later  
modest breeze from the S S. n. heading  
n. e. all sail set fine weather employed  
sailing in lat 31-5 S

Remarks on Board. Ship James Spradell of  
the

Friday Feb 22 this 24 hours comes in with  
light airs from the S. S. W. heading on  
all sail set at 9 AM Sun - a ship employed  
striking oil and washing ship middle light  
hulling airs all sail set employed cleaning  
mast & rigging the boom lat 31-10 S

the  
Saturday Feb 23 this 24 hours comes in  
with a calm clear weather employed at barrel  
oil middle light airs from the N. W.  
later light airs from the N. W. all  
sail set course S. S. W. lat 31-36 S

the  
Sunday Feb 24 this 24 hours comes  
in with light airs from the N. W.  
course S. S. W. all sail set clear weather  
middle and later light airs from the  
the lat 32-30 S

Monday Feb 25 this 24 hours comes  
in with light breezes from the N. W.  
course S. S. W. all sail set fine weather  
middle and later light hulling  
airs and evening no observation

the  
Tuesday Feb 26 this 24 hours comes  
in with light hulling airs and  
raining weather setting up & shakes  
with light hulling airs and rain.  
later light airs at 6 AM saw 3 sperm  
whales at 7:30 heard all boats one boat  
struck and drew 3 boats left the  
chase so ends the 24 hours

the  
Wednesday Feb 27 this 24 hours comes in  
with light hulling airs ~~from the S. S. W.~~ all  
sail set 3 boats in chase of the whales  
at 3 PM came on board with outboard  
sail S. S. W. all sail set at 10 PM. Sheeter  
sail middle course later the same employed  
washing ship outside lat 33-32 S



1857  
Our Redford crossing East of New Zealand

Thursday Feb 28 this 24 hours comes in with  
light airs from SSE heading SSE-ult. Tails of  
fine weather but no washing. Ship will fresh  
bees from SE heading SSE-ult. later light breeze  
at 9 am saw the island of New Zealand lat 34-36 S

Friday Feb 29 this 24 hours comes in with light  
breeze from SE & steering SSE-ult. at night close  
in to the land off Mangay visible making  
short tacks working to windward saw a ship  
later making to windward close in shore light  
breeze from SE

Saturday March 1 this 24 hours comes in  
with light airs from SE heading in to  
the bay of islands at a point the anchors  
up the horn at 5-30 took a pilot at 6-30  
came to anchor in the bay of islands in  
4-1/2 fathoms of water later employed getting cargo  
a shore noting hole cleared the hands in port

Sunday March 2 in port all but one boats  
crew ashore on liberty

Monday March 3 in port all hands employed  
hauling ship out side

Tuesday March 4 in port all hands employed  
hauling out the bottom decks and stowing the  
casks setting up stoves black the men

Wednesday March 5 in port all hands employed  
getting water and painting ship

Thursday March 6 in port one watch on  
duty the other employed getting water  
and wood and landed 1186 gallons of oil  
oil and six meat barrels of oil whale

Remarks on Board. Sloop James Arnold of 1841-  
th

Friday March 7 in port one watch on liberty  
the other employed stowing water and painting  
the heads

th

Saturday March 8 in port one watch  
on liberty the other employed painting  
the staves and taking a board

Provisions at noon consumed raising  
took twenty barrels of meat on board  
14 of beef and 6 of pork so ends this 24 hours  
raining weather

th

Sunday March 9 in port one watch  
on liberty ~~the~~ some rain

th

Monday March 10 in port one watch  
on liberty the other employed at several  
jobs a board the ship took the recruits  
on board

th

Tuesday March 11 in port one watch on  
liberty the other employed at several

jobs a board the ship  
Wednesday March 12 in port one watch  
on liberty the other employed painting  
and set up the back stays

th

Thursday March 13 in port one watch  
on liberty the other employed at several  
jobs a board the ship

th

Friday March 14 in port one watch  
on liberty the other employed  
painting in side

th

Saturday March 15 in port one watch  
on liberty the other employed in  
watering and several jobs about the  
ship



Wednesday at 11 AM in the Bay in 18 islands  
the

Sunday March 16 in port one minute on  
the other buildings in ships  
the duty

Monday March 17 in port all hands  
employed in getting ready for sea and  
a small amount of water

Tuesday March 18 in port all hands  
employed getting our vessels some rain

Wednesday March 19 in port all hands employed  
at General work & about the ship  
the evening weather

Thursday March 20 in port all hands  
employed in getting ready for sea and  
about the boats for whaling

Friday March 21 at 5 AM some short at  
6 got under way and stood out the bay  
employed in stowing the anchors and getting  
the boats ready for whaling

Saturday March 22 This AM some comes  
in with fresh breeze from the E. standing  
on all sail set employed sailing the ships  
at night shorten sail double reef  
middle strong breeze standing on water strong  
breeze heading N. by E. by the wind double  
reefs and courses set at 9 AM took in  
the mainsail & ships in site not  
hole but 33-22 S

Sunday March 23 This AM some comes  
in with strong breeze from the  
E heading N. by E double reef set  
ships in site at 4 AM took in  
fore and main topsails blowing  
strong and squally with blowing  
a gale at 10 AM took in the foresail later  
blowing a gale at 1 PM set the foresail  
blowing strong from the E. at 4 PM

Remarks on Board Ship James Smith of  
the

Monday March 24 This m hours comes in  
with a gale from the ESE double reef main  
topsail and foresail and tricals set  
at 5 pm took in the foresail squarley 3  
ships in site middle and later blowing  
strong from ESE at daylight set  
foresail and fore topsail double reef  
heading NNE by the wind lat 31-35 S

Tuesday March 25 This m hours comes  
in with strong breeze from the ESE  
heading NNE by the wind double  
reef topsails and foresail and tricals  
set at 5 pm more ships heading S  
took in fore topsail and foresail blowing  
strong and squarley middle blowing  
strong later blowing strong at 8 am  
more ships to the NNE and set the foresail  
4 ships in site lat 31-32 S

the  
Wednesday March 26 This m hours comes  
in with a gale from ESE heading  
NNE double reef main topsail and foresail  
and tricals set at 6 pm more ships  
to take S took in foresail 4 ships in  
site middle blowing a gale later the same  
at 8 am set the foresail blowing strong  
from the SE lat 31-36 S

the  
Thursday March 27 This m hours  
comes in with a gale from the SE  
heading to the SSW double reef  
main topsail foresail and tricals  
set at 6 pm more ships to the  
ESE middle blowing strong later  
strong breeze heading to the  
NE the wind double reefs set  
and jib



near Bedford heading East of New Bedford 1856

Friday March 28 This 24 hours comes in with strong breeze from the S & heading to the N & double reefed set square sail at night at night at night. Sail took in jib fore and mizzen topsails middle and later strong breeze at daylight set double reefs and courses at 8 am set single reefs at 10 more ships to the S & S in ships in site lat 30-41 S

Saturday March 29 This 24 hours comes in with strong baffling winds at 4 pm took ship to the S at sunset shortened sail double reefed took jib used main sail in 1 ship in site middle strong breeze later the same heading to the S & single reefed set at 9 am saw 3 sail in company with Sophia Thornton and Seagull lat 31-16 S Long 140-55

Sunday March 30 This 24 hours comes in with strong breeze from the S heading to the N & double reefed set 3 ships in site at night shortened sail took in fore and mizzen topsails later strong breeze from the S heading to a double reefed topsails and courses at 30-48 S Long 147-54

Monday March 31 This 24 hours in with strong breeze from the S steering to double reefed and courses set 2 ships in site at night shortened sail and left to heading to the S middle fresh breeze heading S & later strong breeze from the S heading to the S & all sail set saw 2 ships got a warmer observation lat 31-8 S Long 148-15

Remarks on Board Ship James Arnold of  
the

Tuesday Apr 1 This m hours comes in  
with fresh breeze from the S W heading  
S S E by the wind all sail set Sophia  
Thornton in company at night shorten sail  
double reef main topsail and foresail  
middle fresh breeze from the S W heading  
S S E under wind from the W steering S E  
main and gaffersail set Sophia in site  
the Lat 31-50 S

Wednesday Apr 2 This m hours comes in  
with fresh breeze from the W steering  
S main and gaffersail set squarely at  
night shorten sail and light the  
heading S S E by S double reef main topsail  
and foresail middle and later moderate  
breeze from the S S W heading S E  
by the wind all sail set employed  
in hauling boats Lat 32-5 S  
the

Thursday Apr 3 This m hours comes in  
with light breeze from the S S E  
heading to the S E all sail set employed  
at several jobs rose a new cutting hall  
at night shorten sail Sophia Thornton  
in site middle moderate later moderate  
breeze from the S S E steering W  
all sail set fine weather Lat 31-44 S  
the Long 172-17 W

Friday Apr 4 This m hours comes in  
with moderate breeze from S S E heading  
to the W by the wind all sail set  
at night shorten sail and more  
ship to the S middle light  
airs later light breeze from  
the S S E heading W all sail  
set saw a ship employed at  
several jobs at 8 am more ship  
to the S E Lat 31-37 S



1856  
Mon Bedford (sailing) 4 of new return  
to

Saturday Apr 5 This 24 hours comes in  
with light airs from the n n e heading  
to the S. all sail set. Employed cooping  
oil. Saw a barge at night. Shorten sail  
middle and later moderate at 8 am. Stead S. n  
all sail set. Saw a sail and French rock  
Employed cooping oil and got hole making  
weather no observation.

Sunday Apr 6 This 24 hours comes in with  
a calm and rainy at 4 pm got a breeze from  
the n n e heading n. S. n. By the wind all  
sail set at night. Shorten sail middle and  
later moderate. Breeze from the n n e at  
daylight. Stead S. all sail set. Lat 32-5 S

Monday Apr 7 This 24 hours comes in with  
light breeze from the S. Stearing S.  
all sail set at 1 pm. Saw a sail and spoke  
Ship planter of ~~new~~ constructed 1450 barrels  
at sunset. Part barge. Franklin of  
new Bedford cutting middle and later  
light baffling airs & sail in site. Lat 32 S

Tuesday Apr 8 This 24 hours comes in with  
light baffling airs and calm at night. 2  
sail in site. Toss in light sails middle  
and later light airs from the S. n  
heading to the S. S. E. all sail set at  
8-30. and saw 3 tierm ropes to windward  
tower & lights and a last night all  
success. Since weather saw 3 sail  
no observation.

Wednesday Apr 9 This 24 hours comes  
in with light airs from the S. n  
heading to the S. S. E. all sail set.  
Saw 2 sail middle and later light airs  
from the S. n heading to the S. S. E. all sail  
set. Lat 32-31 S

Remarks on Board Ship James Hendon of

Thursday the 10<sup>th</sup> This m<sup>or</sup> comes in with  
moderate breeze from the WNW heading  
SW by the wind all sail set at night  
Shoon sail, mull and. Cur's mull  
at daylight saw sperm whales heard  
3 boats with cutlasses at 4 am came on  
board at 5.30 could again see the  
steak and got the mull a. 10.00  
him a mull side 1 boat in chase  
the

Friday the 11<sup>th</sup> This m<sup>or</sup> comes in  
with fresh breeze at 1 pm commencing  
a S. breeze to go to the head of the  
body in mull employed sailing  
at 10.00 mull a cutting the head  
no observation

Saturday the 12<sup>th</sup> This m<sup>or</sup> comes  
in with strong breeze from ESE  
heading S. employed cutting at  
10.00 and sailing setting up  
5.00 mull. sailing later light  
airs from SSE heading E all sail set  
at 6.30 am saw sperm whales heard  
3 boats one boat struck and slightly  
fast and drove at noon came on  
board employed sailing and  
setting up sharks no observation  
the

Sunday the 13<sup>th</sup> This m<sup>or</sup> comes in  
with light airs from the SSE  
heading E all sail set fine weather  
employed sailing and setting up sharks  
middle light airs sailing later light  
breezes and fine weather employed sailing  
at noon fresh saw a large  
board manorcing so found this m<sup>or</sup> comes  
lat 33° S long 178-40 W





Remarks on Board Ship James Hancock

Friday 18 This m hours comes in with  
fresh breeze from n & main topsail and  
foresail set. Employed securing the cable at  
4 m. Finest thick rainy weather at 5  
m. set main topsail and took in  
foresail. Blowing strong middle strong breeze  
saw strong breeze from the n heading  
to double reef main topsail and foresail.  
set thick weather Employed mending hole  
the Lat 32 40 S

Saturday 19 This m hours comes in  
with strong breeze from the n thick  
weather heading E by the wind took  
reef main topsail and foresail set  
Employed at several jobs. Light  
breeze and foggy later the same  
saw a ship repaired the foremast  
no observation  
the

Sunday 20 This m hours comes in  
with light breeze from the n & heading  
to the n. took reef set foggy weather  
at 10 pm the fog set up. Saw 8 sail  
one hailing at 6 spoke the way middle  
fresh breeze from the n & heading  
S & took reef set foggy and rainy  
later strong breeze steering S & took  
reef set thick weather. Lat 33 58 178 45 N

Monday 21 This m hours comes in with  
strong breeze from E & heading n  
took reef set thick weather at night  
shorten sail took in fore and mizzen  
topsails middle and later. Blowing strong  
doubt reef main topsail and foresail  
set at 9 am took in foresail and wore  
Ship to the S & E being a yallopier  
the Lat 34 12 S



on Sunday evening 6<sup>th</sup> of November 18

Monday, Apr 22 This morn comes in with a  
gale from the E heading to the S & S. double reef  
main topsail and fore sail, set at night. There  
is the fore sail middle & main sails. The main  
sails set heading to the ESE by the main  
double reef set fair weather Lat 32-57 S

Wednesday Apr 23 This morn comes in with strong  
winds from the N & E heading to the N or  
NNE reefs set fore sail & main sail at night. The  
main sail middle & main reef set. Light  
winds and calm fore sail & main sail at night  
at 11 am saw sperm whales at 11-20 board 3  
boats so ends this morn comes in with

Thursday Apr 24 This morn comes in with  
light baffling winds sperm whales  
in site 3 boats in chase at 10-30. The  
one boat strike and got the whale at  
7 am took the whale to the ship  
middle fore sail & main sail in getting ready  
storing oil at daylight comes strong  
at 10 am comes cutting at noon  
cut the head off and all flesh in  
thick evening weather no observation

Friday Apr 25 This morn comes in  
with moderate breeze from the E & E  
employed in cutting at 7 am got the  
body in and cut the blubber off in 2 days  
middle fore sail & main sail clearing the gun  
and fore sail and fore sail & main sail  
strong and strong thick weather  
the head a long side at 12 am comes  
boiling at 8 am took in the head  
saw 2 barges fair weather heading  
S & S double reef main topsail and  
fore sail & fore sail clearing the head  
at 11 am and fore sail & main sail  
no observation





Mon. Richard ...  
the  
Wednesday May 30 This m. hours comes in with  
fresh breeze from the S.E. heading S.S.W. by  
the wind hole topsails set Employed cooping oil  
and stowing down oil at night Shorten Sail  
middle moderate later moderate breeze and foggy and  
rainy double reef main topsail and foresail  
set Employed stowing oil  
the

Thursday May 1 This m. hours comes in with  
moderate breeze from the E. heading to the  
N.E. hole topsail set Employed stowing oil  
breezy weather at night Shorten Sail  
middle fresh breeze later moderate breeze heading  
N.E. by the wind all sail set Employed washing  
ship and coopers Employed making hoops for pipe  
shocks fine weather lat 31-13 S

the  
Friday May 2 This m. hours comes in with  
moderate breeze from the E. heading N.E. by  
the wind all sail set Employed mending  
hole coopers Employed making hoops for  
pipe shocks at 5-30 pm Saw 3 sperm whales  
to windward going N. by S did not load  
at sunset double reef and Stead N. 1/4 S middle  
moderate later strong breeze and squally hole  
topsails set Employed at several jobs lat 31 S

the  
Saturday May 3 This m. hours comes in with  
strong breeze from the S. heading S.E. by  
the wind main to gaffersail and fly jib  
set clear weather Employed at several jobs  
at night Shorten Sail middle strong breeze  
later strong breeze heading S.E. by  
the wind 2 double reef topsails foresail and  
jib set some squally lat 31-14 S

the  
Sunday May 4 This m. hours comes in with  
strong breeze from the S. heading S.E. by  
the wind 2 double reef topsails foresail and jib  
set at night took in jib and fore topsail  
saw 3 sperm whales to windward going N. by S did not load  
at sunset later moderate heading S.E. all sail set

Remarks on Board Ship James Arnold of New  
the

Monday May 5 This 24 hours comes in with  
modest breeze from the S steering E by S  
all sail set clear weather at 4 pm saw French  
rock at night shortened sail and kept to the  
wind the wind during the day was 10 miles  
middle modest later modest heading  
E by S all sail set French rock in sight  
employed repairing mizzen top sail  
Lat 31-30 S long 178-38 W

Tuesday May the 6 This 24 hours comes  
in with light breeze from the S  
heading E S by all sail set by the wind  
employed repairing mizzen top sail  
at 6 pm spoke Ship Sophia Thornton  
a new Bedford middle modest  
later fresh breeze heading S S W all  
sail set Lat 32-2 S long 178-48 W

the  
Wednesday May 7 This 24 hours comes in  
with fresh breeze from the S S heading  
E by the wind all sail set middle at 8 pm  
spoke Ship Edward carry a handbasket  
Sophia Thornton in sight later fresh breeze  
heading W S W by the wind all sail  
set sent a man flying jib no other variations  
the

Thursday May 8 This 24 hours comes  
in with fresh breeze heading to the  
W S W by the wind all sail set clear weather  
at sunset spoke Ship Seagull off  
new Bedford Sophia and Edward  
carry in sight middle and later fresh  
breeze employed at several jobs  
Lat 31-58 S

Friday May the 9 This 24 hours comes  
in with fresh breeze heading to the  
W S W all sail set 4 sail in sight  
middle heading to the N E sail to  
wind set later strong breeze steering  
in all sail set saw 3 sail employed in  
cleaning down the mast Lat 31-19 S long 178-50



Redford Crossing East of New Zealand 1870

*The*  
Saturday May 10 This m. hours comes in with  
strong breeze from the ESE at 1 pm double  
reef and shake the seaull to sail  
cleaning mast ~~and~~ discharged William McShons  
and left before noon in stand at 2 pm stand  
next at night took in fore and main  
topsails and left to heading to the NNE  
having strong middle strong breeze later strong  
breeze and squally at 8 am. Stand on roller  
reefs set at 6 am saw water rocks at 9 saw  
McShons island & sail in site wind E by S  
Lat 40-39 S

*The*  
Sunday May 11 This m. hours comes in with  
strong breeze from the E by S steering  
N by W double reefs at 12-30 took in main  
to sail employed roasting hole at night  
made in fore topsail heading to the  
N E by N McShons island in site having  
N 3/4 W distance 20 miles water rocks having  
having SSE distance 30 miles & sail in  
site middle and later strong breeze at daylight  
saw Sunday island at 8 stand on double reefs  
set at 11 and set single reefs and main sail  
and jib wind ESE Lat 42-33 S 178-15 W

*The*  
Monday May 12 This m. hours comes in with  
strong breeze from the SE with single  
reefs set at 2-30 pm close in to Sunday island  
one boat went in a fishing bying off and  
on at night came on board and shorter sail  
took in fore and main topsails jib and  
main sail and stand on the land having  
N E distance 5 miles at 9 pm stand on  
by N wind to the NE middle at midnight  
left to heading N E later middle  
breeze from the SE steering N W single  
reefs set at 10 and set hole topsails and  
main to galsail cloudy employed at  
several jibs Lat 48-48 S

Remarks on Board Ship James Arnold of  
the

Thursday May 13 This 24 hours comes in  
with moderate breeze from the E steering  
to the NW at 4 pm Stead S by E fine weather  
employed at several jobs at night  
took in main to gablesail and jib  
mills and later light hawling  
winds from E to NW NW course S by W all sail  
set light Squads of rain lat 29-16 S

the Long 149.30 E  
Wednesday May 14 This 24 hours comes in  
with light hawling winds course S by W all  
sail set fine weather employed at several  
jobs at night took in fore to gablesail  
middle moderate breeze from the NW steering  
S by W all sail set at 5 am had a Squads  
of rain thunder and lightning all day  
hand and took in sail to double reef  
main topsail at 8 set fore topsails  
and main to gablesail moved to the N  
tick deck log weather lat 30-14 S  
the

Thursday May 15 This 24 hours comes  
in with fresh breeze from the N steering  
S by E all topsails and main to gablesail  
set cloudy employed at several jobs  
at night set fore sail double reef  
main topsail and headsail milled strong  
breeze at midnight light to heading  
N by E at daylight set double reef  
fore and main and single reef  
main topsails and courses at 8 am Stead  
S by E strong breeze from NW  
the lat 31-32 S

Friday May 16 This 24 hours comes in  
with strong breeze from NW steering  
S at 4 pm light to heading NW S by W and  
double reef main topsail flying strong  
and sunny under west lightning  
at 4 took in fore and main topsails  
and foresail milled flying a gale later  
flying strong at day light saw a large



from Bedard heading East from land

a boiling hot portail and ~~trials~~ trials  
blowing strong from N-SW heading to the  
S lat 32-15-S

Saturday May 17 this 24 hours comes in  
with a gale from the N-SW heading to the  
S double reef main topsail and cross sail  
heavy squalls at 5 in more ship the wind  
held to the SW heading N-SW back in  
cross sail middle and later blowing a  
gale from SW heading N-SW double  
reef main topsail and trials set  
the lat 32-15-S

Sunday May 18 this 24 hours comes in  
with a gale from SW heading N-SW  
double reef main topsail and trials set  
middle blowing a gale at midnight moderated  
later moderate at 6:30 am more ship to the ESE  
double reef set and courses at 10 am set single reefs  
the lat 31-48-S

Monday May 19 this 24 hours comes in with  
a gale from the S west heading to the N-SW  
double reef main topsail and trials set  
middle moderated later at daylight set  
double reefs and courses at 6:30 am more ship  
to the ESE by the wind E-SSE by a meeting  
hole at noon set hole to main lat 31-21-S  
the

Tuesday May 20 this 24 hours comes in with  
moderate breezes from the S heading ESE  
by the wind hole to sails set at 1 am saw  
Sperm whales at 3 heard 3 boats aboard  
the other at 4:30 came on board did not  
get any at right S short sail double reef  
middle moderate later strong breezes at  
day light more ship to the N-S single  
reefs set and courses at 9 am set hole to sails  
main to gaff sail by 11 am heard on  
wind squally double reef by 12 noon set  
jibs at noon more ship to the ESE  
the lat 31-21-S

Remarks on Board Ship James H. Arnold on  
the  
Wednesday May 21 This morn comes in with  
strong breezes from S.W. heading S.S.E. by  
the night double reef set employed at several  
jobs at night. Shorten sail took in fore  
and main topsails jib and mainsail  
middle strong bree later strong bree steering  
on & double reef set at 8 am. Set single  
reef main topsail fair weather Lat 31-49 S  
the

Thursday May 22 This morn comes in  
with strong breezes from S.W. steering  
on & single reef main topsail double  
reef fore and main and foresail thick  
weather Employed at several jobs at night  
took in foresail and main topsail  
and stowed on & middle strong bree at  
midnight. Stowed on & at 3 am saw the  
weather rocks at daylight. Saw Macaig's island  
Stowed on & single reef and foresail set  
the Lat 30-11 S

Friday May 23 This morn comes in  
with fresh breezes from the S. came  
on & single reef and foresail set at  
1-30 saw Sunday island Employed at several  
jobs at sunset Sunday island bearing  
N.W. distance 35 miles middle and later made  
bree from S.W. at daylight. Set all sail  
fine weather

the  
Saturday May 24 This morn comes in  
with moderate breezes from the S.W. steering  
on & all 3 together sails set Employed making  
mattings. Stowed at night took in fore  
and main & yardsails middle and later  
moderate at daylight. Set all sail  
on beat fore to yardsail and repaired  
it fine weather Lat 24-18 S



new Bedford, crossing bar at New Zealand  
the 11<sup>th</sup>

Sunday May 25 this m hours comes in with  
light breeze from SSW - Steaming on at all  
sail set employed making hole at night took  
in more and mizzen to gain sails middle night  
sailing with light breeze from the N heading  
to N all sail set thick weather no observation  
the

Monday May 26 this m hours comes in  
with fresh breeze from the N heading on E  
by the wind all sail set at 2 pm took in  
light sails at 4 pm saw a large steaming  
to the S W at night shorten sail double reef  
middle being strong later being a gale  
from the N heading on at daylight took  
fore and mizzen topsails and foresail at 8  
am close reefed main at 11 masted set  
foresail fore topsail thick weather lat 26-35 S  
the

Tuesday May 27 this m hours comes in with  
strong breeze from the N heading on E  
by the wind 2 double reef topsails foresail and  
tricals set thick rainy weather middle and  
later strong breeze heading N by the wind at  
daylight set double reef and courses at 11 am saw  
a sail lat 25-35 S

the  
Wednesday May 28 this m hours comes in with strong  
breeze from the N heading on by the wind  
double reefs and courses set at 1 pm changed  
signals with large John Hancock of Fairhaven  
at 4 took in jib at 5 took in main sail  
being strong at night took in fore and  
mizzen topsails middle and later being  
a gale from the N at 10 pm took in foresail  
at 11 am wore ship to the SSW lat 24-25 S

Thursday May 29 this m hours comes in with  
a gale from the N heading on 7 double reef  
main topsail foresail and tricals set middle  
and later strong breeze at daylight set double  
reefs and courses saw a sail wore ship to the N lat 24-25 S

Remarks on Board Ship James Arnold of  
the

Friday May 30 This in hours comes in with  
fresh breeze from the N. by E. heading S by  
the wind made topsails set by day at  
Sun set got at night shorten sail double  
reef & sail in site middle & being strong  
and squally at 4 am took in fore and  
mizzen & sails at daylight set double reef  
& being strong from N. by E. more ship to  
the N. & sail in site at 2 am spoke  
a ship Isaac Howland of New Bedford  
150 mi ahead Lat 24-02 S

the  
Saturday May 31 This in hours comes  
in with strong breeze from N. by E.  
heading N. by the wind & double  
reef topsails and foresail set at night  
took in fore topsail and more ship  
to the S one sail in site middle  
more moderate later moderate breeze  
at daylight more ship to the N. by E.  
Employed repairing main topsail

the Lat 24-06 S  
Sunday June 1 This in hours comes  
in with light breeze from S. by E. heading  
N. by the wind made fore and mizzen  
topsails and coasts set by day  
repairing main topsail at night  
shorten sail double reef middle light  
battering airs and calm later light  
breeze from N. by E. coasts S. by E. sail  
set fine weather saw firebrakes

the Lat 23-44 S  
Monday June 2 This in hours comes  
in with light breeze from the  
N. by E. S. by E. sail set fine weather  
at night shorten sail double reef  
middle strong breeze and squally later  
strong breeze from the N. heading S. by  
double reef and coasts set by day  
meeting with fair weather Lat 24-47 S



New Bedford leaving on barges ground 1857  
to

Tuesday June 3 This m hours comes in with  
strong breeze from the n heading S 8 n - by  
the wind double reef and courses set fair weather  
employed at several jobs at night. Shorten  
sail took in fore and mizzen topails jib  
and mainsail middle modest and rainy later  
moder breeze at 6:30 saw a sperm whale going to  
windward quick working to windward after him  
at 11 am lost sight of the whale Lat 25-35 S  
to

Wednesday June 4 This m hours comes in with  
fresh breeze from the n heading S 8 n - all  
sail set employed at several jobs at 5 pm  
saw a ship at sunset shorten sail and wore  
ship to the n n w - middle strong breeze from  
the S. S. heading S n - later fresh breeze steering  
n - S - all sail set employed at several jobs  
to Lat 25-43 S

Thursday June 5 This m hours comes in  
with strong breeze from S S E steering n - S -  
all sail set at 1:30 saw a sperm whale going  
to windward at a board 3 hours one hour  
start and got the whale at 4 pm took  
him to the ship middle strong breeze employed at  
getting ready for cutting later at daylight  
commenced cutting at 10 am got head off and  
body in employed cutting up bladders no  
fine weather observation  
to

Friday June 6 This m hours comes in  
with light breeze from E S E heading  
S employed cutting the head and hales  
the case and cutting up bladders at 5  
pm commenced hoisting middle modest later  
fresh breeze at daylight wore ship  
to the n n w and set double reef topails  
employed hoisting and setting up  
cask Lat 25-43 S

Remarks On Board Ship James Harold of

the

Saturday June 7, This m hours comes in with strong breeze from the E heading to the NNE employed hauling at night shorten sail middle mast at 2 am more ship to the SE & employed hauling and cutting up junk later made under fore weather hauling

the

Sunday June 8 This m hours comes in with moderate breeze from the E steering N N W main to gaff sail by jib set employed hauling at night shorten sail and shift to heading N N E middle and later light airs at daylight set all sail at 8 pm finish hauling

to

Lat 25-21 S

Monday June 9 This m hours comes in with light baffling air and calm clear weather at night shorten sail double reef middle light airs from N N W heading N E later light breeze from N N W heading N E all sail set employed cooping oil

the

Lat 25-13 S

Tuesday June 10 This m hours comes in with fresh breeze from N N W heading N E by the wind all sail set employed cooping oil and mending hole at night shorten sail and rope a new upper reef middle mast later strong breeze from the SE at daylight were ship to the SE & set double reefs employed stowing oil middle and later strong breeze from S heading E & double reefs set employed at sundown

the

Wednesday June 11 This m hours comes in with strong breeze from the SE heading SE & double reef main & sail and foresail set employed stowing oil middle and later strong breeze from S heading E & double reefs set employed at sundown



pen- Bedford. Cruising on Targos ground  
the

Thursday June 12 this m hours comes in  
with strong breeze from the S - steering  
a double reef set clear weather employed  
at several jobs at night & shorter sail and  
kept to heading N - S - middle and later  
moder. breeze at day light. raised all sail at 11 am  
on bent foresail to repair at 8 am - spinnaker hauled  
up & hoard all boats one boat struck and  
got the whale ~~into~~ to boats in chase so birds  
the this m hours

Friday June 13 this m hours comes in with  
moder. breeze from S & E spinnaker hauled in  
sail at 1 pm took the whale to the ship  
& boats in chase at 4 pm one boat struck  
and got stove but got the whale at 4 pm  
took the whale to the ship middle employed  
getting ready for cutting later light airs  
and fine weather at 6 am comers cutting at  
noon got 2 heads off and one body in  
no observation

Saturday June 14 this m hours comes in  
with light airs from the S fine weather  
employed cutting coopers setting up shooks at 7 pm  
got in the other body at 4 comers hauling later  
light airs employed hauling and took in one  
head and cleared it away no observation  
the

Sunday June 15 this m hours comes in with  
light airs from the N & E heading to the  
E & E foresail and double reef main topsail  
set employed hauling and setting up shooks  
and took in the other head and cleared it  
away middle hauling later light airs  
employed hauling and hauling and  
was moder. breeze from S & E  
fine weather saw five hawks  
no observation

Remarks on Board Ship James Arnold of

Monday June <sup>the</sup> 13 This 24 hours comes in with  
light airs from S & Employed hauling  
duble reef main topsail and foresail  
at night wore ship to the N.W. wind  
and later moderate breeze from the E  
at daylight set fore to main and main  
to gaffersail Steering N Employed hauling  
the

Tuesday June 14 This 24 hours comes in with  
light airs from the N.E. steering S.W.  
fine weather Employed hauling at 6 pm  
fresh hauling took in foresail and  
jib main to gaffersail middle and  
later light breeze and fine weather at  
daylight made all sail and steard S.W.  
wind N.E. Employed cooping lat 24-50 S

the  
Wednesday June 15 This 24 hours comes in  
with light breeze from N.E. steering  
S.W. all sail set fine weather Employed  
cooping oil and taking away part of the  
steering and sail here at night shortened  
sail and kept to heading N.W.  
middle and later light breeze heading  
N.W. by the wind at daylight set fore  
topsails Employed cooping oil and  
string oil lat 24-48 S

the  
Thursday June 16 This 24 hours comes  
in with light breeze from the  
N.E. heading N.W. fore topsails  
set Employed cooping oil fine weather  
at night shortened sail middle and  
later strong breeze from N.W. at daylight  
set duple reefs Employed string oil at 10  
am took in fore and main topsails  
and steard S.W. string strong  
lat 24-28 S



then Redford leaving on barges ground  
the  
Friday June 20 This 24 hours comes in  
with strong breeze from the NW - steering  
SSW - double reef main topsail set - heavy  
weather employed steering at night steered  
S middle string trees later strong breeze at 4 am  
corners racing at 5 the wind held to SSW -  
could all have to lash up with strong  
and raining heading SSB at 10 set forestail  
and corners string down water - Lat 45-28  
the

Saturday June 21 This 24 hours comes in  
with strong breeze from SSW - heading  
SB by steering double reef main topsail  
and forestail set - employed steering water  
and other things away a 11 pm saw a  
sail at sunset wore ship to the W -  
middle more modest later modest breeze from  
the SSB at daylight set double reefs employed  
mopping ship and repairing boat - Lat 40 and  
wore ship to the NE and made all sail  
the Lat 25-48

Sunday June 22 This 24 hours comes in with  
light breeze from SE heading NE by the  
wind all sail set employed repairing boat and  
not hole at sunset saw 12 sperm whales to  
late to lose took in sail and lay with  
the main topsail a back middle modest later  
light breeze from the E heading NE by  
the wind all sail set repairing boat - Lat 44-48  
the

Monday June 23 This 24 hours comes in  
with light breeze from the E heading  
to the NE by the wind all sail set  
employed repairing boat at night  
shorten sail middle light breeze  
later light breeze from the E heading  
SSB in evening all sail set 4 pm lay at  
at sunset jibs and other sails

Remarks on Board Ship James Arnold of

the

Tuesday June 24 This m hours comes in with  
strong breeze from the E heading S S E  
by the wind all sail set cloudy employed  
at several jobs at night Shorten sail  
double reef main modest sails modest  
kree at 4 am took ship to the N all sail  
set at 8 the wind held to the N N N -  
lat 25-32 S

the

Wednesday June 25 This m hours comes  
in with modest breeze from the S S W  
heading N N N - by the wind all sail  
set fine weather employed at several  
jobs at night Shorten sail modest  
modest sails modest breeze from the  
E S E steering all sail set hazy weather  
employed piling job stays lat 25-30 S

the

Thursday June 26 This m hours comes in with  
fresh breeze from the E S E steering N all  
sail set employed at several jobs hazy  
weather at 5 pm saw sperm whales heard 3  
boats and did not get try at dark came  
on board and Shorten sail double reef main  
top sail and foresail at 4 steared N N the way  
the whales were going later fresh breeze  
at daylight saw sperm whales and a  
ship at 4 heard 3 boats and did not  
get try at 8 came on board at 9 heard  
a gain and chased until noon with  
out success came on board again

The whales still in site the other  
ship got one thick weather

the

Friday June 27 This m hours comes in  
with strong breeze from E S E sperm  
whales in site at 1 pm heard 3 boats and  
chased with out success at 3 came on  
board the whales out of site at night  
speak the seagull whistle and later  
blowing strong and raining while reef set



1876  
New Bedford Cruising on 2 barges & cutter  
the

Saturday June 28 This 24 hours comes in with a gale from n to sw at 1 pm close reef main topsail blowing heavy at night moderate the wind to the n n e heading to the E close reef main topsail & set top mast & tacke set middle blowing strong with some rain at 4.30 am wore ship to the n at daylight set double reef and courses at 9 wore ship to the n and made all sail at noon sun - the seagull  
lat 25-55 S

the  
Sunday June 29 This 24 hours comes in with moderate breeze from n n w heading n all sail set 1 sail in site employed nothing else at night shorten sail middle moderate fair moderate breeze at 6 am wore ship to the E all sail set at noon sun - a sail hazy weather lat 25-17 S

the  
Monday June 30 This 24 hours comes in with fresh breeze from S S w heading E all sail set hazy weather sun - 2 sail at 4 pm tacke ship to the S S w at night shorten sail middle blowing strong later blowing a gale from the E heading S S E double reef main topsail foresail and tricals set seagull in site lat 25-46 S

the  
Tuesday July 1 This 24 hours comes in with a gale from the E heading S S E double reef main topsail and tricals set thick weather at 1 pm tacke in foresail at night close reef main topsail tacke in fore tricals seagull in site middle blowing a gale later blowing a gale at 4 am wore ship to the n n E double reef main topsail and tacke set seagull in site  
the in observation

Wednesday July 2 This 24 hours comes in with a gale from the E heading n n E double reef main topsail and tacke set middle blowing a gale later blowing a gale double reef main topsail and foresail set thick and rainy lat 25-57 S

Remarks on Board Ship James Arnold

Thursday July 3 This m. comes in  
with a gale from E. N. E. reef main  
tack and foresail set, heading N. at 1  
pm more ship. At 2 the S. E. wind took  
in foresail at 3 the wind hauled to N. N. W.  
at night moderated set double reef main  
tack and foresail middle more moderate  
later fresh breeze from the N. steering N. E.  
at 10 the sails set at 11 am S. E. by N. main  
tack gaffersail set employed at sunset jobs

Lat 25. 9 S

Friday July 4 This m. comes in with  
fresh breeze from the N. steering E. by N.  
all sail set at night shorten sail and  
shift to heading S. S. W. middle and later  
strong breeze at daylight set double reefs and courses  
at 8 am saw a large steaming N. E. at 9 S. E. by N.  
employed steaming mast Lat 25. 46 S

the

Saturday July 5 This m. comes in  
with strong breeze from S. W. steering N. E.  
double reefs set employed steaming mast and  
making Spinnaker at 11 pm shift to heading  
N. N. W. at night shorten sail double reef  
main tack a large in site middle moderate  
later the same at 7 am saw sperm whale  
at 8 board all boats one boat streaks  
and took the line bent another we used  
got the whale so near there times no

the observation

Sunday July 6 This m. comes in  
with light breeze and fine weather  
at 2 pm took the whale to the ship  
and took in sail and broke out 40  
barrels oil and filled the tank  
at 8 struck the seagull under fine  
weather at 6 am comes cutting at noon  
got the head off and body in  
3 sail in site no observation



New Bedford Trawling on Tardies ground 1856

Monday July 7 This morn comes in with fine weather Employed Trawling in finch and sailing case at sunset finish and comes boiling and speaks the Sophia Thorston and Seagull and 1 other ship in site middle boiling later boiling light air saw 3 sail

Tuesday July 8 This morn comes in with moderate breeze Employed boiling at 2 pm saw a sperm whale going quick to windward board 3 boats and chist with out success at 4 came on board 2 sail in site middle light air from S heading ESE later came Employed boiling 2 sail in site Lat 24-32 S

Wednesday July 9 This morn comes in with light boiling air and came Employed boiling Seagull and Sophia Thorston in site middle light air from the E or N heading N boiling later strong breeze double reefs set at 7 am finish boiling at 8 am more ship to the S lat 24-16 S

Thursday July 10 This morn comes in with strong breeze from SW heading SSE double reefs set Employed at several jobs middle strong breeze later strong breeze double reefs set Employed meeting hole at noon took in fore and mizzen topails and saw a whale that we call a sperm whale going to windward quick but was not sure Lat 25-8 S

Friday July 11 This morn comes in with a gale from N SW heading S double reefs main topail set middle the same later more moderate at 3 am set double reefs saw 2 sail Lat 25-21 S

Saturday July 12 This morn comes in with strong breeze from SW heading SW double reefs set saw 3 sail at night 11 S. Boston sail and speaks the Seagull the swift in company more ship to the SSE middle and later moderate heading N SW Employed reefing sail 3 sail in site

Remarks on Board Ship James Herald of

the

Sunday July 13 This m hours comes in with light  
bree from n-n heading n-n by the wind employed  
conversing and storing oil at night Shorten  
Sail middle fresh breeze at 2 am more ship to the  
n-n later moderate 3 sail in sight at noon speak  
Ship Swift and Exchange signals with an English  
flag Lat 44-50 S Long 174-40 W

the

Monday July 14 This m hours comes in with  
fresh breeze from n-n-n heading S-n by the wind  
the Swift in company at night Seagull  
and Sophia Thornton in company and  
saw another sail Shorten sail middle strong  
breeze from n-n-n at 3 am conversing  
later thick misty weather and blowing strong  
seagull Swift Sophia Thornton in company  
getting provisions at 11 am speak King plantation  
off Sidney no observation

the

Tuesday July 15 This m hours comes in with  
strong breeze from n-n heading S  
double reef main topsail and foresail set  
Seagull Swift Sophia Thornton in company  
at night Steered E-n-E with at 11 pm  
shift to n and hoist in foresail later  
blowing strong from S-S-n heading  
n double reef main topsail and foresail  
set employed sorting over potatoes

the

Lat 44-50 S

Wednesday July 16 This m hours comes in  
with strong breeze from S-S-n heading  
n double reef main topsail and foresail  
set employed sorting over potatoes at  
5 am more ship to the S-E middle more  
moderate later moderate breeze from the S  
steering n-E at 11 sail set employed rearing  
over rearing rigging and maintaining sailing  
stop saw a sail Lat 44-50 S



New Bedford anchoring on barques ground 1856

Thursday July 17 This 24 hours comes in with light  
breezes from the S steering N E all sail set  
employed rearing new rigging and making  
Spinnaker at night shortened sail double reef and  
kept to heading N N W middle light airs and calm  
later light airs employed heading new sails bent  
jib foresail mainsail mizen topsail mizen to  
gablesail Lat 23-46 S

Friday July 18 This 24 hours comes in with light  
airs from N N W steering S W all sail set employed  
rearing new rigging and making Spinnaker and  
several jobs about the ship at night took in  
light sails and wore ship to the S W middle  
light breezes later strong breezes from N N W  
at 8 am steered S S E all sail set employed rearing  
rigging and several jobs Lat 23-48 S Long 143 W

Friday July 18 changed the day has most longitudes  
not expecting to return in to East again this  
voyage This 24 hours comes in with strong breezes  
from the N steering S by N all sail set  
headed East employed making hole at night  
stood by watches carrying all sail middle  
strong breezes and rainy at 3 am took in mizen  
to gablesail later strong breezes and rainy wind  
N N W course S all sail set employed putting studsails  
at 10 am set top mast studsails so was the 24 hours

Saturday July 19 This 24 hours comes in with strong  
wind from N N W course S all sail set at 4 pm set  
bar studsails and main sail thick wispy  
weather employed at several jobs about the ship  
middle fresh breezes later moderate breezes from  
N N W all sail set employed at several jobs  
about the ship bent a new main spinnaker  
and main top gable studsails fine weather

Remarks on Board Ship James Arnold of

the

Sunday July 20 This 24 hours comes in  
with light airs from N-S-E - ease & all  
sail set topmast and lower and top galin  
studen sails set Employed at several jobs  
coopered a cask of oil at sunset set main  
ail middle light airs and calm later calm  
and clear weather

Lat 23.35 S

the

Long 166.19 W

Monday July 21 This 24 hours comes in  
with light baffling airs heading from  
E to N-E by the wind all sail set middle  
modest breeze heading N-E by the wind all  
sail set later at 9 am squally took in light  
sails rainy weather at 6 pm Ship to the S-E

So Ends the 24 hours rainy

the

no observation

Tuesday July 22 This 24 hours comes in  
with light airs and calm and rainy  
heading to the S-E by the wind

hole topsails and courses set middle  
strong breeze and rainy heading S-E by  
the wind at 3 hole topsails set later  
strong breeze heading E-S-E by the  
wind at 6 am able reef at 9 the wind  
held to N-E heading E at 11 set single  
reefs at 11 set main top galinsail squally  
weather

Lat 23-48 S Long

the

165-27-

Wednesday July 23 This 24 hours comes in  
with strong breeze from the N-E - ease & by N  
single reefs and main top galinsail  
set at 1 pm the wind held to N-S-E -  
and held strong took in main top  
galinsail sent 4 men to haul it  
jacks & bars one of them fell from the  
top galins yard and cut in the main  
beistings did not injure him by  
at 3-30 set hole topsails and top galinsails  
at 11 set topmast and lower studensails  
main ail middle blowing strong and squally  
at 4 am took in main ail later blowing



Mon. Shepherd on her homeward Bound July 1856  
a gale from the n-e took top sails set at 8  
set main top gablesail employed making hole at  
noon set fore top mast studensail lat 23-40 S  
long 161-49 W  
the

Tuesday July 21 This 24 hours comes in with a  
gale from the n-e by n main top gablesail  
and top mast studen sail set employed at several  
jibs at 7 pm took in top mast studen sail blowing  
strong middle strong breeze later blowing strong  
all sail set top mast studensail and main sail  
set got a boner lat 23-24 S long 157-50 W  
the

Friday July 25 This 24 hours comes in with  
a gale from the n-e by n all sail set  
middle strong breeze all sail set later strong breeze from  
S-W all sail set employed at several jibs about 10 P.M.  
got a boner observation lat 23-7 S long 154-35 W  
the

Saturday July 26 This 24 hours comes in with  
strong breeze from S-W correct by n all sail set  
employed at several jibs at night took in lower  
studen sail and stard E by S middle moderate later  
moderate at daylight stard E n E with studensails  
set employed breaking out for provisions lat 23-5 S  
by boner long 151-49 W  
the

Sunday July 27 This 24 hours comes in with  
light breeze from the S-W correct E n E all sail  
set at 2 PM saw the island Coce employed at  
several jibs at night took in all studensails  
and fore and main top gablesails fly jib and  
light to with the head yards a back the  
the S the island having a distance 25 miles later  
singing off and on at noon getting recovers  
fine weather

the  
Monday July 28 This 24 hours comes in with  
light breeze from the n-e spring off and  
on at noon getting recovers at night got  
saw and stard E n E all sail set the  
island having a distance 11 miles

Remains on Board Ship James Harold of New-  
middle and later light breeze from the N-NW  
course N-N-E all sail set clear weather Employed  
coopering oil

*the*

Tuesday July 20 This 24 hours comes in with  
light breeze from N-NW course N by E all sail  
set Employed coopering oil at night  
the wind held to the S. middle moderate  
later fresh breeze from S-E and squally Employed  
at several jobs lat 15.30 S - long 149.41 W

*the*

Wednesday July 21 This 24 hours comes in with  
S-W breeze from S-E course N-N-E all  
sail set squally Employed mending hole at  
night took in light sail middle  
strong breeze later strong breeze at daylight  
saw the island of Oahu running down along  
the coast all sail set Employed getting  
up chains and anchors of the ship

*the in port*

Thursday July 22 This 24 hours comes in  
with fresh breeze from S-E running down  
the island at 4 PM took a pilot at sunset  
came to anchor in town area in 12 fathoms  
of water later at daylight took the  
anchor and the pilot came on board at 9  
AM came to anchor at Papete in 12 fathoms  
of water Employed coopering oil

*the*

Friday August 1 in port all hands Employed  
coopering oil at noon finished coopering  
Employed mending ship. and got a cask of  
water

*the*

Saturday August 2 in port all hands  
Employed in turning up rigging and mending  
note that the breeze



Redford on forward bound spring

1856

<sup>the</sup>  
Sunday August 3 in port all hands on shore  
on liberty

<sup>the</sup>  
Monday August 4 in port all hands employed  
fitting rigging and painting iron work

<sup>the</sup>  
Tuesday August 5 in port all hands employed  
heaving up rigging and setting up

<sup>the</sup>  
Wednesday August 6 in port all hands employed  
painting ship and net hole

<sup>the</sup>  
Thursday August 7 in port one watch on  
liberty the other employed painting and  
a raft of water

<sup>the</sup>  
Friday August 8 in port one watch on  
liberty the other employed getting ready  
and stowing water

<sup>the</sup>  
Saturday August 9 in port one watch on  
liberty the other employed at barrel jibs  
a butt the ship and net hole

<sup>the</sup>  
Sunday August 10 in port all hands on liberty  
but enough to keep ship

<sup>the</sup>  
Monday August 11 in port all hands employed  
getting ready for sea

<sup>the</sup>  
Tuesday August 12 at 5 pm the pilot came  
on board at 6 got under way and stood out on  
the harbor at 8 the pilot left employed  
stowing the anchors and chains came at 11  
got underway steamed on

Remarks on Board Ship James Smith on  
the

Wednesday August 13 This 24 hours comes in  
with fresh breeze from ESE heading S  
by the wind all sail set employed getting  
the boats ready for watching fine  
weather at night the island of Linn  
and Atahiti in sight Linn bearing 30  
distance 40 miles middle fresh breeze later  
moderate breeze heading S by E all sail  
set fine weather employed at several jobs  
the

Thursday August 14 This 24 hours comes in  
with light air from ESE heading S  
all sail set fore topmast studdensail  
and main topgallensail employed  
at several jobs middle and later light  
air heading S by the wind all sail  
set lat 20-22 S

the

Friday August 15 This 24 hours comes  
in with light air from ESE heading  
S by the wind all sail set fine  
weather employed at several jobs middle  
and later light air from ESE heading  
S by the wind fine weather lat 20-5 S

the

Saturday August 16 This 24 hours comes in  
with light air from S E heading S by  
the wind all sail set at 4 pm  
took ship to the S E employed at  
several jobs about the ship middle  
strong breeze at 8 took ship to the S  
after strong breeze from the S E  
heading S at 8 am took in top  
gallensails and took 1 boat in cloudy  
weather at 11 am took in fly jib

lat 21-41 S



1853  
in Bedford we have fair weather. toward home passage  
the

Sunday August 17 this m hours comes in  
with strong breeze from the S & heading S by N-  
hole topsails and courses set employed making  
hole at 6-30 pm single reef middle strong  
breeze later strong breeze heading S by N  
at 10 am set hole topsails lat 22-57 S

Monday August 18 this m hours comes in  
with strong breeze from S & by S heading S by N  
S hole topsails and fly jib set middle strong  
breeze later strong breeze heading S by N-  
hole topsail set employed at several jobs  
the

Tuesday August 19 this m hours comes in  
with strong breeze from S & heading S by N-  
by the wind hole topsail set at 2 pm set  
fly jib at 4 took in fly jib making strong  
middle strong breeze later strong breeze  
heading S by E by the wind at 4 am single  
reef flying strong lat 26-3 S

Wednesday August 20 this m hours comes  
in with strong breeze from E by S  
heading S by E single reefs set  
employed at several jobs at 4 pm set  
main top gallsail and fly jib more  
modest middle strong breeze at midnight  
magnet set all sail later fresh breeze  
heading S by S by the wind employed  
piling rigging and taking up sheathing  
the

Thursday August 21 this m hours comes  
in with fresh breeze from the E by N  
heading S by S all sail set employed  
piling rigging and taking up sheathing  
middle fresh breeze from E by N course  
S by S later fresh breeze and clear  
weather lat 30-42 S

Remarks On Board Ship James Arnold of  
the

Friday August 22 This 24 hours comes  
in with fresh breeze from E & N E course  
& E by S all sail set employed at several  
jobs about the ship clear weather  
middle and later moderate breeze and  
fine weather Lat 32-50 S

the

Saturday August 23 This 24 hours comes  
in with moderate breeze from N E by E  
course & E by S all sail set employed at  
several jobs fine weather middle moderate  
later fresh breeze from N E hazy weather

the

Lat 35-10 S

Sunday August 24 This 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze from N E course  
& E by S all sail set hazy weather  
middle fresh breeze from the N  
later fresh breeze from N N W - course  
& E all sail set thick weather Lat 37-32 S

the

Monday August 25 This 24 hours comes in  
with strong breeze from N N W course & E by E  
all sail set thick weather middle strong  
breeze at 4 we took in lower studding sail  
and main top gaff studding sail at 9 took in  
fore and main top gaff sail and main  
sail later strong breeze from the N N W  
at daylight set top mast studding  
sail fore and main top gaff sails main  
sail foggy weather no observation

the

Tuesday August 26 This 24 hours comes  
in with strong breeze from N N W course  
& E all sail set at 2 pm the wind held  
to the N N W and moderated thick weather  
middle and later light air from N N W hazy  
weather employed making sailing ship

Lat 40-41 S



1855

*He*

*Handwritten signature*

*Handwritten signature*

2

14

# Remarks on Board Ship James Ancker

<sup>the</sup>  
Monday Sept 1 This m hours comes in with a  
gale from n-s-e-corse E & S main top galsail  
set fore topsails and courses middle blowing  
strong and raining later blowing strong  
with heavy squalls Lat 47-8-8

<sup>the</sup>  
Tuesday Sept 2 This m hours comes in  
with a gale from the S-w-corse E & S main  
top galsail and fly jib set at 4 pm  
took in fly jib and main top galsail  
at 6 single reef fore topsail blowing  
strong with heavy squalls middle blowing  
a heavy gale from S-w at midnight took  
main sail jib and single reef main  
topsail at 3 am double reef main top  
sail blowing heavy with heavy squalls  
of hail and snow at daylight more  
moderate at 8 set mainsail at 9 set  
single reefs and jib Lat 47-43-8

<sup>the</sup>  
Wednesday Sept 3 This m hours comes in  
with a gale from n-s-e-corse E & S  
single reefs and courses and main top  
galsail set middle blowing a gale  
at midnight the wind held to the  
w took in mainsail at 3 am took  
in main top galsail later blowing  
a gale from S-w at 10 am set reef  
main sail Lat 48-20-8 long 12-1

<sup>the</sup>  
Thursday Sept 4 This m hours comes in  
with a gale from S-w-corse E & S single  
reefs and foresail reef mainsail main  
top galsail set at 4 pm set fore  
main topsail set middle blowing strong  
at midnight took in mainsail  
and main top galsail the wind to  
the w at daylight set main top  
galsail at noon also reef fore topsail  
thick weather



Dated 1896

of New Bedford on the 20th Howard Puring

Friday Sept 5 this 24 hours comes in with  
a gale from the N. - close to by 5 hole  
main topsail foresail close reef fore topsail  
and main top gallsail at 2 pm double  
reef main topsail and take in main  
to gallsail & being strong and raining  
wind at 9 pm the wind held to SW being  
strong and heavy squalls of snow and hail  
top in foresail and fore topsail at 12 set the  
foresail at 1-30 took in the foresail at daylight  
set foresail fore topsail double reef and  
reef mainsail being heavy at 3 am took  
in mainsail and close reef fore topsail  
at 11 cald all hands took foresail fore  
topsail and close reef main topsail

So from the 24 hours  
being a very heavy gale from S W

Saturday Sept 6 this 24 hours comes  
in with a heavy gale from the S W  
going to moder close reef main topsail  
and the mast stuck being like  
vergens some snow and hail wind more  
moder later moder at daylight made  
all sail at 9 am came to employ getting  
out provisions and making a cocket yard

Sunday Sept 7 this 24 hours comes  
in with a calm to employ mending hole and  
making cocket yard with calm later at 3  
am breeze on from the S but strong took in light  
sails at daylight set main top gallsail at 10 the  
wind held to the S W the mast stuck sail  
and coils set at noon more moder

Sat 11. 12 11 6 S

Remarks on Board Ship James Arnold  
the

Morning Sept 8 this m hours comes in  
with moderate breeze from the S.W. - close to S.E.  
all sail set Employed making crocket  
yard at 4 in the wind held to the  
W.N.W. middle moderate later blowing strong  
from the N.W. at 3 am took in reefs  
and top gable studdens sail at 5 took  
top mast and lower studdens sail in and  
top ginsails fly jib blowing heavy  
at 8 sent up crocket yard and single  
reef at 10 reefed mainsail and double  
reef to top sails at 11 took in  
main mainsail blowing a gale wind  
raining no observation

the

Tuesday Sept 9 this m hours comes  
in with a gale from the north  
close to S.E. double reefed fore and main  
top sails and foresail at 1 in close reef  
at 2-30 took in foresail at 4 set reef  
foresail at 5 the wind held to the N  
and more moderate shook reef out  
of main top sail middle blowing  
strong at midnight set single  
reef and double reef topsails at daylight  
at 2 and double reefed main top sail  
and close reefed fore at daylight set double  
reef fore top sail wind to the S.W.  
at 8 set single reef and shook reef out  
of cases set jib at 10 set main top ginsail  
at 11 took in main top ginsail blowing strong  
the

Wednesday Sept 10 this m hours strong 10 or 12  
comes in with very strong wind from  
the S.W. and S.W. by main top  
ginsail set over single reef main topsail  
at 1 in set fore main topsail and  
fore top ginsail at 5 the wind  
held to the N - took in jib middle blowing  
a gale from N.W. to N.W. at 8 in  
took in main and fore top ginsails



Bound 1856

of New Bedford on her homeward voyage

and dble reef fore top sail and single reef  
main at 2 am lost the larboard boat  
being heavy snow and hale squalls  
at daylight more moderate at 8 set single reef  
main top sail and mainsail at 10 took  
in mainsail heavy squalls of snow lat 53-25-  
the

Thursday Sept 11 This m hours comes in with  
a gale from the WSW course & by 8 single  
reef main top sail fore sail dble reef fore  
set heavy squalls of snow and hale  
at 2 pm dble reef main top sail with  
blowing a gale from the S at 10 close reef  
fore top sail and took in fore sail  
at daylight gite moderate set hale top sail  
main top gablesail fly jib at 8 am  
heeled in took in light sail lat 53-58-  
the S

Friday Sept 12 This m hours comes in  
with a strong breeze and heavy  
squalls of snow and hale at 2 pm  
dble reef and took in mainsail and  
jib middle square moderate at 5 set mainsail  
at 7 set jib at 9 set single reefs and  
main top gablesail and fly jib at  
daylight the wind hale to the SSW  
main rail used top mast studdensail  
set at 9 am set bar studdensail and main top gables  
studdensail and fore rail lat 54-26-8-  
the

Long 89 m

Saturday Sept 13 This m hours comes in  
with fresh breeze from the westward course  
& by 3 sails used studdensails set fair weather  
middle and later moderate breeze from the N-  
studdensails and sails set fine weather  
lat 55-5-8  
Long 85-14 m

Remarks On Board Ship James Spencer at  
the

Sunday Sept 14 This m hours comes in  
with moderate breeze from the n n w - course  
I all sail set fine weather middle fresh  
breeze from the n n w - at 10 pm took in fore  
and main reef and bar and top gable  
studensails at 11 the wind held to the n n  
at 1 am took in fore topmast studensail  
and main sail freezing on later at 6 am  
took in all top gablesails and fly jib  
at 9 double reef at 8 took in jib and  
main top sail at 9 took in mainsail blowing  
a gale and raining no observation

Monday Sept 15 This m hours comes in  
with a gale from the n heading E & at  
double reef top sail and foresail set thick  
and rainy at 4 pm past a ship steering  
west middle more moderate at 11 set single  
reefs and jib and mainsail and main top  
gablesail at daylight made all sail wind to  
the n n w at 10 am heaved on took in reefs  
and top gables studensail Lat 56-47 S

Tuesday Sept 16 This m hours comes in  
with a gale from the n n w at 1 pm  
took in top gablesails and top mast studen  
sail at 2 pm single reef and took in  
jib and mainsail blowing strong and  
raining at 5 the wind held to the n n w set  
jib middle strong breeze and rainy later  
moderate breeze from the west at daylight  
set all sail reefs and studensails light  
squall of rain and snow Lat 56-52 S

Wednesday Sept 17 This m hours comes in  
with moderate breeze from the s s w - course I  
reefs and studensails set at 5 pm saw a  
ship a head steering E middle moderate  
breeze from the s s w - at 3 am saw  
the ship having a distance 20 miles later  
at daylight saw Cape Horn rock & sail in  
sight Lat 56-30 S Long 67-4



1856  
near Bedford on the Howard Bound Sag  
the

Thursday Sept 18 This m hours comes in with  
modest breeze from the NW-corse & all sail  
set at 4 pm past a barge heading to the S-  
saw several fine weather middle modest  
breeze from the S at midnight saw a sail standing  
a cross our bow later at daylight saw station  
was 3 sail fresh breeze all sail set at noon station  
land bearing 21-22 distance 30 miles lat 54-58 S

the long 64-35 N-  
Friday Sept 19 This m hours comes in with strong  
breeze from the S-N-corse & all sail set  
saw 3 sail at 4 pm exchanging signals with an  
english barge heading to the N close reefed  
sails and courses set middle modest breeze from the  
S-N and thick and rainy later modest breeze  
and fine weather lat 53-40 S

the  
Saturday Sept 20 This m hours comes in with  
light breeze from the N-S-N-corse N-E by E  
all sail set at 4 pm the wind held to the N-N-  
fine weather middle fresh breeze from the N  
heading E by the wind later modest breeze from  
the N and foggy no observation

the  
Sunday Sept 21 This m hours comes in with  
light air and <sup>comes</sup> foggy weather middle at 2 pm  
breeze up from the S-N middle blowing strong  
and raining the mast and lower studdensail set  
later blowing strong from the S-N at daylight  
both in studdensails and the gablesails at  
9 am set main the gablesail at noon set  
the mast studdensail more modest lat 51-57 S

the long 54-33 N-  
Monday Sept 22 This m hours comes in  
with strong breeze from the S-N-corse N-E  
all sail set clear weather middle modest breeze  
with modest breeze and fine weather at daylight  
past a big strong to the S and saw a  
ship at 11 am exchanging signals with a English  
ship steering N-E and exchanging signals  
with a French ship steering N-E lat 50-50 S  
long 57-40 N-

Remarks on Board Ship James Arnold of Mass-  
the

Tuesday Sept 23 This 24 hours comes in with  
light breeze from the N-S-W course N-E all  
sail set hazy weather & ships in sight saw  
fishbacks at 4 in spoke the French ship  
sitting from sitting bound to harbor  
middle mizzen breeze from the N-S-W at 3  
am breeze on with heavy squalls took in  
light sails and cable reefed later more  
moderated at 11 set fore topsails and top  
gallensails Lat 48-2 S

the

Wednesday Sept 24 This 24 hours comes in  
with moderate breeze from the S-W at  
1 hour set top mast  
and top gallensails & sail in  
sight saw several fishbacks at night  
set fore and main sail middle moderate  
breeze from the S-W and light squalls of rain  
later fresh breeze from N-S-W and clear & sail  
in sight top mast and top gallensails  
sail set main sail Lat 46-4 S

the

Thursday Sept 25 This 24 hours comes in  
with fresh breeze from the N-S-W course  
N-E half E and clear weather top  
mast and top gallensails set  
at 4 pm the wind held to the S-S-W  
middle strong breeze later strong breeze and  
squally all sail set Lat 45-28 S

the

Friday Sept 26 This 24 hours comes in  
with strong breeze from the S-S-W course  
N-E by N all studensails set and main  
sail squally weather middle strong breeze from  
the S and squally later strong breeze from  
S-S-E and clear weather employed at  
several jobs fore and top mast and top  
gallensails main and mizzen sails  
set Lat 40-30 S



1856  
Bentley on the Sea - November - Round Bay  
the

Saturday Sept 27 This 24 hours comes in  
with strong bree from the S & E course n & by  
n studdensails and coils set at 4 pm carried  
a way to mast studdensail boom at 5 took  
in top gaff studdensails and coils middle strong  
bree later strong bree and cloudy weather  
employed netting hole lat 37.46 S  
the

Sunday Sept 28 This 24 hours comes in with  
strong bree from the S & E course n & by n  
all sail set at 6 pm took in top mast  
studdensail middle strong at 8 pm took  
in fore and main top gaffsails at midnight  
took in fly jib and main top gaffsail and  
single reef main topsail later strong bree  
from S & E at 11 am single reef fore and main  
topsails lat 35 S. long 42-20 W  
the

Monday Sept 29 This 24 hours comes in with  
a very strong bree from the S & E single  
reefs set n & E course middle strong bree  
and squally at midnight set fly jib  
and main top gaffsail later fresh  
bree from S & E all sail set  
employed at several jobs. lat 32.38 S  
the long 41.31-

Tuesday Sept 30 This 24 hours comes in  
with strong bree from the E by S  
course n & by n all sail set employed  
at several jobs middle light air and calms  
and squally later fresh breezes heading from  
n & by n to n squally lat 30-38 S  
the

Wednesday Oct 1 This 24 hours comes in with  
fresh breezes and backing heading from n &  
by n to n n n all sail set squally  
employed at several jobs at 4 pm shot out  
a shot middle vessel bree and squally  
heading n & by n the wind later fresh  
bree and squally at 9 am saw a sail sailing  
to the S. lat 28-18 S

Remarks on Board Ship James Harrell of  
the  
Thursday Oct 2 This 24 hours comes in  
with strong breezes from E by S course  
n E by S all sail set at 2 AM. Mast  
on English S. side heading to the S. double  
reef top sail. Set Employed at several  
jobs middle fresh breeze from E by S later  
moderated breeze from S E Employed coaking  
oil between decks Lat 24-28 S Long 78-15 W

the  
Friday Oct 3 This 24 hours comes in with  
moderated breeze from the E S E course  
n E by S all sail set Employed coaking  
oil at night finished middle night's work  
later light airs from the E heading  
n n E by the wind all sail set at daylight  
Saw a sail. fine weather Employed making  
S. Lanyard and repairing jib Lat 24-12 S

the  
Saturday Oct 4 This 24 hours comes in with  
light airs from the E heading n n E  
by the wind fine weather Employed  
making S. Lanyard and repairing jib  
middle at 10 AM took ship to the S E. the  
wind to the E n E light airs later fresh breeze  
from the N heading to the E S E by  
the wind at noon ~~the~~ breeze on took in  
fore and main top gallsails Employed  
netting hole and started water Lat 24-16 S

the  
Sunday Oct 5 This 24 hours comes in with  
strong breeze from the N heading E S E  
by the wind main top gallsails and fly  
jib set at 3 PM took them in breezing  
on thick weather middle and later strong  
breeze from the N heading E n E by  
the wind hole topsails set  
thick weather no observation



1857  
New Bedford on her homeward bound voyage

Monday Oct 6 This 24 hours comes in  
with light airs from the n heading E n E  
by the wind main top gablesail and  
top jib set thick rainy weather at 7 pm  
brought in main top gablesail and top  
jib in a thunder squall middle light breez  
from the n n w heading n E by the wind  
raining later light breez from n n w at 10  
am the wind held to the S S w course n n E  
set top mast and bar and top gables studdersails  
some rain employed making stunnage  
and several other jobs Lat 23 S

Tuesday Oct 7 This 24 hours comes in with  
light airs from S S w course n n E all  
studdersails set at night set the coils  
employed making stunnage and several  
other jobs about the ship middle light  
airs and calm later calm employed fitting  
rigging and making stunnage

Wednesday Oct 8 This 24 hours comes in  
with a calm and clear employed fitting rigging  
and making stunnage middle light  
baptizing airs and calm later the same  
Lat 22 3 S

Thursday Oct 9 This 24 hours comes in  
with light airs from the n heading  
E n E by the wind all sail set employed  
at several jobs about the ship middle  
calm later light airs and calm clear  
weather heading from E to n E by the wind

Friday Oct 10 This 24 hours comes in with  
light airs from the n n w heading  
n E by the wind fine weather employed  
fitting rigging milk and later calm  
Lat 21 5 28  
Long 71 45 20  
Lat 21 28 S

Remarks on Board Ship James Arnold of  
the

Saturday Oct 11 This m hours comes in  
with light baffling airs and calm  
clear weather Employed fitting rigging  
middle light airs and calm at midday at 1 pm  
a large steering S. later light airs from  
the n n e heading to the n n e by the wind  
saw a sail at 10 am. Exchange signals with an  
american cutter ship steering S. lat 20.25 S

Sunday Oct 12 This m hours comes in  
with light airs from the n n e heading  
n n e by the wind at 2 pm tack starboard  
to the S. sail in site middle light airs  
and calm later light breezes from the  
n n n heading n e by the wind a sail in  
in site clear weather lat 20.29 S long 30.48

Monday Oct 13 This m hours comes in with  
light breezes from the n n n heading  
n e by the wind all sail set saw a sail  
middle and later light airs from the n n n  
heading n e by the wind all sail set  
Employed fitting rigging a sail in site  
lat 19.19 S

Tuesday Oct 14 This m hours comes in  
with light airs from the n n e heading  
n e by the wind all sail set a sail  
in site Employed fitting rigging clear weather  
middle light baffling airs and calm  
later light airs from the n n  
heading S. e by the wind saw  
a sail Employed catching down and  
sewed up about the ship no observation

Wednesday Oct 15 This m hours comes in  
with light baffling airs and some  
rain Employed catching down middle light  
breezes from S to E n e later more of  
breezes from the n e heading n n n



1856

New Bedford on her homeward bound passage  
at the 15

by the wind all sail set saw a ship steering  
to the S at 10 am the second mate saw  
triple was securing the mizzen stay and the  
mastering rule at the same time i told  
him to take the stay aft and he told  
me he would not then i said i would take  
it up myself i told one of the men  
to take it up and when he would not  
let him set i went to take it my  
self and he would not let me have  
the stay put but on to it so i took  
hold of him but did not strike  
him he said to my face soon and  
i took the stay aft at 11 am the  
captain came on deck and said me  
what added my face and i told  
him so he sent me to my  
state room for the rest of the voyage  
of duty

the

Thursday oct 16 this morn comes in with  
fresh breezes from the n.e. heading m.m.  
by the wind all sail set employed nothing  
more fine weather saw a ship steering  
middle strong breezes from the S. heading  
n. by the wind at midnight took in sails  
and mizzen top galley sail later strong  
breezes from the n.e. heading m.m.  
by 10 at 10 am took in top galley sail and  
jib sent down mizzen sail yard  
the head of the mizzen top mast  
reason thick weather lat 16-13-8

the

Friday oct 17 this morn comes in  
with a strong breeze from the n.e.  
heading heading m.m. by the wind  
take top sails set at 10 am took ship  
to the S. heading at 10 am  
with S. wind and rain and heavy squalls  
and lightning later strong breezes easy

Remarks on Board Ship James Arnold of  
the

Saturday Oct 18 This 24 hours comes in with  
fresh breezes from the N heading E by S  
by the wind single reefs set thick and  
raining middle light baffling airs and raining  
later light baffling airs and calm and  
raining no observation

the  
Sunday Oct 19 This 24 hours comes in  
with moderate breezes from the S course N by E  
all sail set at 3. The 8 at all 8 tidesails  
thick rainy weather middle moderate breezes  
from S by E course N by E later light breezes  
from S by E saw 1 sail Charles nicols off  
duty with the pencil Oct 13-22 S

the  
Monday Oct 20 This 24 hours comes in  
with light baffling airs and calm course  
N by E saw 2 sails off rain saw a brig  
heading to the S by middle light airs and  
calm and raining later moderate breezes and  
fine weather Employed tarring down and  
rattling down saw a sail

the  
Tuesday Oct 21 This 24 hours comes in with  
moderate breezes from the S by E all sail set  
course N fine weather Employed tarring down  
and rattling down saw 1 sail middle moderate  
breezes later fresh breezes all sail set  
saw 2 sail fine weather Oct 23-24 S

the  
Wednesday Oct 22 This 24 hours comes in  
with fresh trades wind all sail  
set fine weather Employed tarring down  
and reared other jobs saw an American  
ship heading to the S by and English  
ship heading to the S by middle and later  
fresh trades and fine weather Employed  
tarring down and clearing stations  
saw 1 sail net hole



1850  
New Bedford on our homeward bound voyage

Thursday Oct 23. This 24 hours comes in with  
fresh trade and fine weather all sail set  
we are employed taring down and cleaning  
stunshins. Middle fresh breeze later the same  
fine weather same sail Lat 42° 20' S

Friday Oct 24 This 24 hours comes in  
with fresh trade and fine weather employed  
cleaning stunsails at 1 P.M. saw the island  
of Ferdinand noronha at sunset out of sight  
course we all sail set middle and later moderate  
trade and fine weather employed painting spar  
shaes Lat 1° 42' S

Saturday Oct 25 This 24 hours comes in with  
moderate trade and fine weather course we are  
all sail set employed at several jobs middle  
and later fine weather employed netting hose  
Lat 26 miles N

Sunday Oct 26 This 24 hours comes in with  
moderate breeze from E & S course we are  
all sail set fine weather middle and later  
moderate breeze from the E course we are at  
daylight stand on employed painting ship  
in side

Monday Oct 27 This 24 hours comes in with  
moderate breeze from the E fine weather  
all sail set course we are by employed painting  
ship in side middle and later moderate  
breeze and fine weather Lat 30° 1' N

Tuesday Oct 28 This 24 hours comes in with  
moderate breeze from the E course we are  
all sail set employed painting ship in side  
1 ship in side steering N by N middle  
moderate breeze from the E and later  
later moderate breeze from S & E steering N  
we are ship in side steering N by N employed  
at several jobs cloudy weather

Remarks on Board Ship James Arnold of

<sup>the</sup>  
Wednesday Oct 29 This m hours comes in with  
modest breeze from the S & E course m m -  
all sail set thick rainy weather a ship in  
site middle and later modest breeze and  
rainy a ship in site Lat 46 30

<sup>the</sup>  
Thursday Oct 30 This m hours comes in with  
light S shifting air and squally  
weather course m m - all sail set employed  
at several jobs middle modest later mod-  
est breeze and fine weather a ship in  
site Lat 45 56 m

<sup>the</sup>  
Friday Oct 31 This m hours comes in  
with modest no East trade course m m -  
all sail set employed at several jobs  
a ship in site middle fresh breeze and  
squally later squally Lat 45 33 m

<sup>the</sup>  
Saturday Nov 1 This m hours comes in  
with modest trade and fine weather  
course m m - all sail set employed at  
several jobs middle and later modest  
trade and fine weather employed netting boats  
Lat 44 12 m

<sup>the</sup>  
Sunday Nov 2 This m hours comes in  
with modest trade and fine weather  
course m m - all sail set middle modest  
trade and fine weather Lat 43 50 m Longitude 26 m

<sup>the</sup>  
Monday Nov 3 This m hours comes in with  
modest trade and fine weather  
course m m - all sail set middle and  
later modest weather employed harpooning  
sharks Lat 43 27 m



sun Bedford on her homeward bound voyage  
the

Monday Nov 4 This m hours comes in with  
modest trade and fine weather come on by m  
all sail set Employed painting spars  
middle modest and fine weather Employed at  
several jobs about the ship Lat 10-22

the  
Wednesday Nov 5 This m hours comes in with  
modest trade and fine weather come on by m  
all sail set Employed at several jobs about the  
ship middle squally later modest trade  
and fine weather at day light saw a sail  
Employed mending hole Lat 14-38 m

the  
Thursday Nov 6 This m hours comes in with  
modest trade and fine weather come on  
on by m all sail set Employed at  
several jobs about the ship middle and  
later modest breeze and fine weather  
at 6 am saw a sail Lat 19-20

the  
Friday Nov 7 This m hours comes in with  
modest trade and fine weather come on by m  
all sail set Employed breaking out  
provisions middle and later strong trade and  
squally at midnight saw a ship steering  
to the westward Lat 20-50 m

the Long 45-30 m  
Saturday Nov 8 This m hours comes in with  
strong trade and squally come on by m  
all sail set Employed at several jobs at 4  
pm took in all studding sails at 8 took in  
main sail middle strong and heavy  
squalls at 10 pm took in the gaff sails  
and jib took in the fore and main to  
the main & all sail set at noon  
squally took in fore and main to  
gaff sail jib Employed  
mending hole and getting out  
water

Remarks on Board Ship James Smith of  
the

Sunday Nov 9 This m hours comes  
in with strong breeze from the n n e  
leading to the m n hole top rails and  
main top galley rail set squarely at  
5 in single reef at 9.30 m yorge  
Washington fell over board from the  
jib boom he came a long the long  
sid and broke the main brace over  
the him and said him it did not  
hurt him any. midle and later strong  
brees and squarely at daylight sent  
down mizen top galie mast the mizen  
top mast head all rotten and broke off  
in the trussel trees that m n long 93.00

Monday Nov 10 This m hours comes in  
with modest bree from the n n heading  
to the n n n by the wind all sail  
set a sail in site off weather guster  
midle light baffling air later light  
air from the n heading to n n n by the  
wind at sail Employed setting the mizen  
top mast struck the mast and cut  
the head of it off and tilted it so as  
to carry single reef top sail on it

Tuesday Nov 11 This m hours comes in  
with light air from the n n heading  
n n n by the wind Employed at several  
jobs sent up mizen top mast a ship  
in site and weather beam heading to  
the n n n midle light air from n n n  
heading to the n n n by the wind at daylight  
a sail and later light air Employed  
hauling and setting up mizen top mast  
rigging and repairing sails that 24.30 m



1856

New Bedford on her homeward bound voyage

Wednesday Nov 12 This m hours comes in with light airs from the n-n heading to the n by the wind all sail set brimble painting & mending side and mending down mizen topmast rigging and repairing sails a ship in sight a head midle and later light baffling air and fine weather Lat 25.12 n

Thursday Nov 13 This m hours comes in with light baffling air and rainy weather midle light air from the n heading n-n by the wind later light air from the n heading n-n by the wind Employed repairing sails and painting fine weather Lat 25.45 n

Friday Nov 14 This m hours comes in with light air from the n heading to the n-n by the wind all sail set fine weather Employed repairing sails midle light breeze from n & coarse in n-n later moderate breeze from the E at daylight saw a large steaming n & Employed repairing sails cloudy weather no observation

Saturday Nov 15 This m hours comes in with moderate breeze from the S & coarse m-n all 8 faden sails set cloudy weather Employed repairing sails at 4 pm past a Mexican man of war heading to the S-n midle strong breeze from the S & later strong breeze from the n-n heading to the n-n by the wind at 10 am took in shore in gull's aid thick and soon rain Employed mending sails Lat 28.30 n long 65 n

Sunday Nov 16 This m hours comes in with strong breeze from the n-n heading to the n-n by the wind all sails set fine weather midle strong breeze from n-n at midnight midle strong breeze from n-n moderate breeze from n-n

Remarks on Board Ship James Herald

Heading to the n by n by the wind  
hole topsails main top of abinsail used  
by ship set clear weather lat 29-32 n  
the long 69-10 w

Monday Nov 17 This m hours comes in  
with moderate breezes from the n by n by  
all sail set. Saw a brig heading to  
the westward middle moderate breeze from  
the n by n by all sail set. Later fresh  
breezes from the s at daylight saw a brig  
heading to the s by s employed painting  
boats lat 30-55 n

Tuesday Nov 18 This m hours comes in  
with strong breezes from the s by  
course n w all sail set employed getting  
out water squarley at 5 pm the wind  
shifted to the n by n by all  
studdensails middle strong breezes heading  
on n by the wind at 8 pm saw a large  
sloop made down every thing and hoisted  
lightsails ~~middle~~ strong breezes the  
p m n w heading on by the wind hole  
topsails set used courses saw a sail  
the lat 32-14 n

Wednesday Nov 19 This m hours comes in  
with strong breezes from the n by n by  
heading on by the wind hole topsails  
set saw a sail heading to the n by  
employed at several jobs middle strong  
breezes heading on by the wind later the  
same squarley saw a sail lat 31-43 n

Thursday Nov 20 This m hours comes in  
with strong breezes from the n by n by heading  
on by the wind hole topsails set employed  
at several jobs middle strong breezes  
later moderate breezes from the n by n by heading  
on n by the wind all sail set lat 31-38 n



*John Thomas*

The sea level under the station

— 7 —

middle light three from the S<sup>th</sup> bearing from  
all sail for later, breeze from N. N. W. - bearing  
on 1/2 way the wind - light weather - 1/2 am - wind  
increased, ~~and~~ wind came from S. - light - main - land  
- Kanara & day's sail - 1/2 way, clearing  
- next - no alterations

Remarks on Board Ship Service Stenoledge



New Bedford on June 1st 1856

Friday Nov 28 This m hours comes in with  
fresh breeze, seen the m heading  
by the wind main top gablesail and fly  
jib set and began clearing away the heads and  
mainsail. Blaker's deck weather saw several sail  
at 5 pm held a back and here the land was  
no longer in 40 fathoms middle of the  
mainsail at 5 pm took in main  
at 6 pm sail at midnight. Sounded and got  
bottom 45 fathoms at 11 am at 4 am sounded  
a gain 30 fathoms at 6 sounded 25 fathoms later  
and began getting the blaker in to catch left one  
head on deck hole at 10 am saw the island  
of Nantucket but was in

Saturday Nov 29 This m hours comes in  
with strong breeze and clear weather. Employed  
at several jobs sent down to rail yards  
and to galley & tender & oil barrels at 10:30 pm  
sounded 20 fathoms Nantucket having a  
distance 6 miles at 3 saw martins in yard  
at 6:30 took ship and saw the ringed light  
mile at 8 saw gay head light having now  
heading 20 by the wind at 11 close in to  
no more land distance 5 miles having 20  
steering now at 11 by the wind and gay head  
later at day light comes knowing at 8 am  
got a pilot and sent the jibber hole  
at 11:30 am on a pilot's passage island  
took in sail so found the way in the  
jibber an old after

an absence of 42-26 days











Calley	12	12
Harley	12	12
Leop	7	7
Waller	34	34









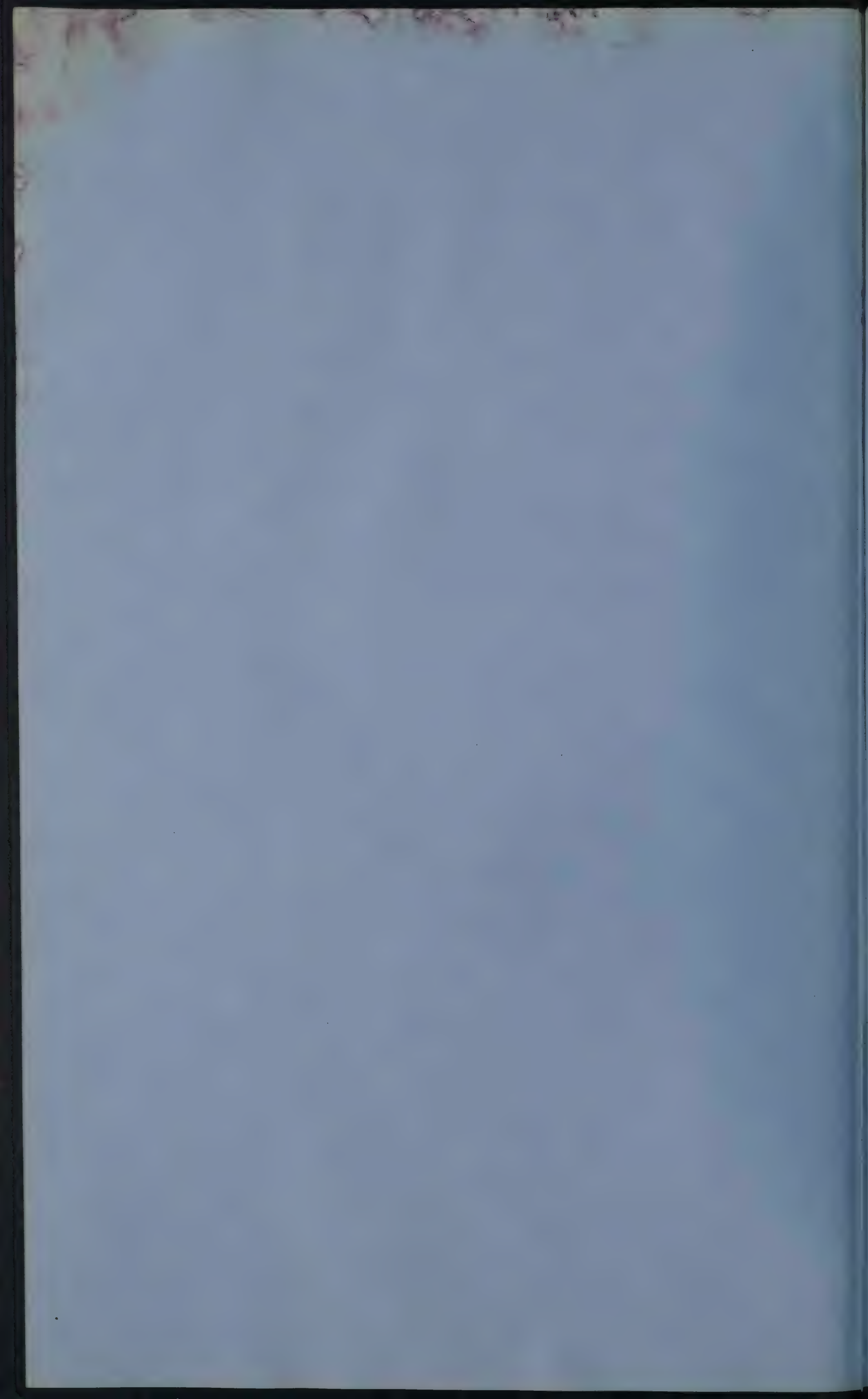




















Sept

17-20

13

31

10

8

5

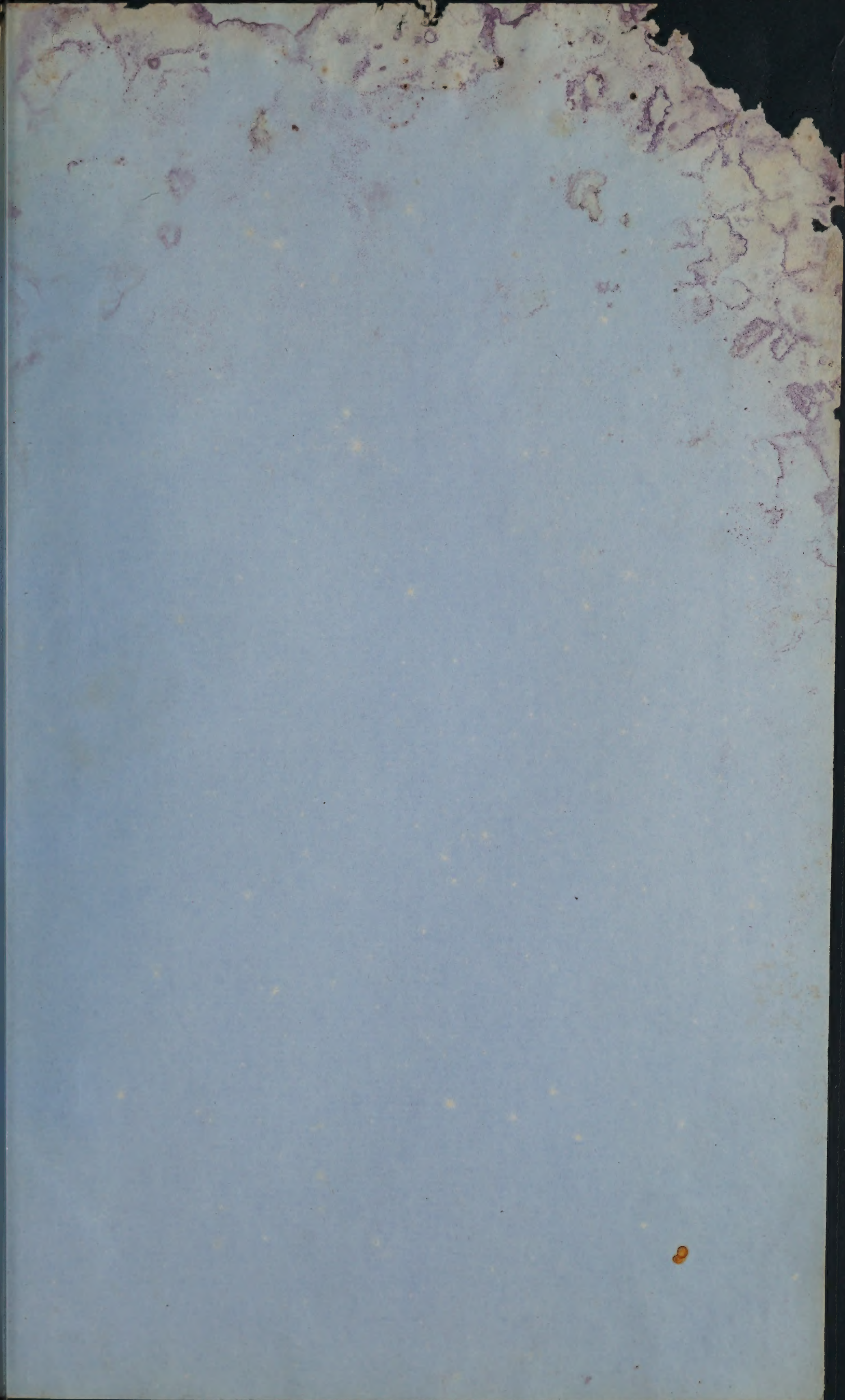
27

20

10













23/1



